



**US Army Corps  
of Engineers®**  
Walla Walla District



**United States  
Environmental Protection Agency**  
Region 10

# **DREDGED MATERIAL MANAGEMENT PLAN AND ENVIRONMENTAL IMPACT STATEMENT**

**McNary Reservoir and Lower Snake River Reservoirs**

## **APPENDIX O Responses to Comments on Draft DMMP/EIS**

**DISTRIBUTION STATEMENT A:  
Approved for Public Release -  
Distribution Unlimited**

**20030401 046**

**FINAL  
July 2002**

**Best Available Copy**

| REPORT DOCUMENTATION PAGE                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                             |                                                            | Form Approved<br>OMB No. 0704-0188                |                                                                          |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Public reporting burden for this collection of information is estimated to average 1 hour per response, including the time for reviewing instructions, searching existing data sources, gathering and maintaining the data needed, and completing and reviewing the collection of information. Send comments regarding this burden estimate or any other aspect of this collection of information, including suggestions for reducing this burden, to Washington Headquarters Services, Directorate for Information Operations and Reports, 1215 Jefferson Davis Highway, Suite 1204, Arlington, VA 22202-4302, and to the Office of Management and Budget, Paperwork Reduction Project (0704-0188), Washington, DC 20503.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |                                                             |                                                            |                                                   |                                                                          |
| 1. AGENCY USE ONLY (Leave blank)                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                                                             | 2. REPORT DATE<br>July 2002                                |                                                   | 3. REPORT TYPE AND DATES COVERED<br>Final Environmental Impact Statement |
| 4. TITLE AND SUBTITLE<br>Dredged Material Management Plan and Environmental Impact Statement:<br>McNary Reservoir and Lower Snake River Reservoirs<br>Also includes Appendices <i>O RESPONSES TO COMMENTS ON DRAFT DMMP/EIS</i>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                                                             |                                                            | 5. FUNDING NUMBERS<br>PR-010180                   |                                                                          |
| 6. AUTHOR(S)<br>U.S. Army Corps of Engineers, Walla Walla District                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                                                             |                                                            |                                                   |                                                                          |
| 7. PERFORMING ORGANIZATION NAME(S) AND ADDRESS(ES)<br>U.S. Army Corps of Engineers<br>Walla Walla District<br>201 North Third Ave.<br>Walla Walla, WA 99362-1876                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                                                             |                                                            | 8. PERFORMING ORGANIZATION<br>REPORT NUMBER       |                                                                          |
| 9. SPONSORING/MONITORING AGENCY NAME(S) AND ADDRESS(ES)<br>U.S. Army Corps of Engineers<br>Walla Walla District<br>201 North Third Ave.<br>Walla Walla, WA 99362-1876                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                                                             |                                                            | 10. SPONSORING/MONITORING<br>AGENCY REPORT NUMBER |                                                                          |
| 11. SUPPLEMENTARY NOTES<br>Prepared in cooperation with U.S. Environmental Protection Agency, Region 10, 1200 Sixth Avenue, Seattle, WA 98101                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |                                                             |                                                            |                                                   |                                                                          |
| 12a. DISTRIBUTION AVAILABILITY STATEMENT<br>Distributed for public review                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                             |                                                            | 12b. DISTRIBUTION CODE                            |                                                                          |
| 13. ABSTRACT (Maximum 200 words)<br>This final Dredged Material Management Plan/Environmental Impact Statement (DMMP/EIS) presents the Corps of Engineers' programmatic plan for maintenance of the authorized navigation channel and certain publicly owned facilities in the lower Snake River reservoirs between Lewiston, Idaho and the Columbia River, and McNary reservoir on the Columbia River for 20 years; for management of dredged material from these reservoirs; and for maintenance of flow conveyance capacity at the most upstream extent of the Lower Granite reservoir for the remaining economic life of the dam and reservoir project (to year 2074). The Corps, along with the U.S. Environmental Protection Agency, analyzed four alternatives for this Final DMMP/EIS: Alternative 1 - No Action (No Change) - Maintenance Dredging With In-Water Disposal; Alternative 2 - Maintenance Dredging With In-Water Disposal to Create Fish Habitat and a 3-Foot Levee Raise; Alternative 3 - Maintenance Dredging With Upland Disposal and a 3-Foot Levee Raise; and Alternative 4 - Maintenance Dredging With Beneficial Use of Dredged Material and a 3-Foot Levee Raise (Recommended Plan/Preferred Alternative). |                                                             |                                                            |                                                   |                                                                          |
| 14. SUBJECT TERMS<br>dredging, dredged material, navigation maintenance, flow conveyance, inland waterway, Lower Snake River, Ice Harbor Reservoir, Lower Monumental Reservoir, Little Goose Reservoir, Lower Granite Reservoir, McNary Reservoir, Lewiston levee system                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                                                             |                                                            | 15. NUMBER OF PAGES                               |                                                                          |
|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                                                             |                                                            | 16. PRICE CODE                                    |                                                                          |
| 17. SECURITY CLASSIFICATION<br>OF REPORT<br>unclassified                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 18. SECURITY CLASSIFICATION<br>OF THIS PAGE<br>unclassified | 19. SECURITY CLASSIFICATION<br>OF ABSTRACT<br>unclassified | 20. LIMITATION OF ABSTRACT<br>UL                  |                                                                          |

**DREDGED MATERIAL MANAGEMENT PLAN  
AND ENVIRONMENTAL IMPACT STATEMENT**

**McNARY RESERVOIR AND LOWER SNAKE RIVER RESERVOIRS**

**APPENDIX O**

**RESPONSE TO PUBLIC COMMENTS ON DRAFT DREDGED MATERIAL  
MANAGEMENT PLAN AND ENVIRONMENTAL IMPACT STATEMENT**

**U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District  
201 N. 3rd Avenue  
Walla Walla, WA 99362**

**July 2002**

## **1.0 Introduction**

The Corps received comment documents (letters and e-mails) from 26 agencies, Tribes, organizations or individuals, in response to the draft DMMP/EIS.

The Corps carefully reviewed each of the comment documents to identify the specific comments and concerns raised by the public. The individual comments were noted within each document. The Corps then carefully considered each of the comments, and prepared responses to the comments. Where appropriate, the Corps revisited and/or revised the documentation, data, and/or analysis that were presented in the Draft DMMP/EIS.

Presented below are the comment documents and responses to comments received on the Draft DMMP/EIS. The individual comments are identified and numbered, and responses are presented following the letters. For the responses, comment text that was representative of the individual comments was extracted from the comment documents. In some instances, the extracted text represents only a part of the text of the comment provided in the document. Therefore, the complete documents are provided. The Corps considered the full context of each comment and has responded accordingly.

The comment documents and comment responses are organized as follows:

- Federal Agencies
  - U.S. Environmental Protection Agency, Region 10
- State Agencies
  - Idaho Department of Environmental Quality
  - Idaho Department of Fish and Game
  - Idaho State Parks and Recreation
  - Washington Department of Ecology
  - Washington Department of Fish and Wildlife
  - Washington State Department of Transportation
  - Washington State Parks and Recreation Commission
- Local Governments/Entities
  - City of Clarkston
  - City of Lewiston
  - Lewiston Parks and Recreation Department
  - Port of Clarkston
  - Port of Lewiston
- Tribes and Tribal Organizations
  - Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation
  - Confederated Tribes and Bands of the Yakama Indian Nation
  - Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fisheries Commission
  - Nez Perce Tribal Executive Council
- Organizations
  - American Waterways Operators
  - Columbia Towboat Association

- Lewiston and Clarkston Chamber of Commerce
- Linblad Expeditions
- Shaver Transportation
- Save Our Wild Salmon Coalition
- Individuals
  - Mark Babino
  - Larry Gannon
  - Patrick Whitehall



UNITED STATES ENVIRONMENTAL PROTECTION AGENCY  
REGION 10  
1200 Sixth Avenue  
Seattle, Washington 98101

3 conditions in the project area. We recommend that the EIS be revised to support the assertion that the proposed creation of habitat would benefit salmonids.

See p. 2

4 Sediment Characterization - Nutrients, nitrates, total dichlorodiphenyltrichloroethane (DDT), and dioxin TEQ (toxic equivalency quotient) exceeded minimum sediment quality criteria and are considered chemicals of concern. The EIS should be revised to demonstrate that the dredged materials from behind the Lower Granite dam are suitable for in-water disposal and/or the creation of salmon habitat.

5 Local Sediment Management Group (LSMG) - The EIS should be revised to clearly indicate whether or not this group has been formed. We recommend that the objectives (as well as the compositions) of the LSMG be expanded to address sources of sediment and their control.

These issues, along with others that we believe need to be addressed in the EIS, are discussed in greater detail in the enclosure to this letter. Should significant new information be developed in responding to comments of the draft EIS, a supplemental draft EIS would be the appropriate mechanism for informing the public and the decision maker of alternatives to, and potential consequences of, actions to be taken by the Corps of Engineers on the proposed action.

Based on our review and evaluation, we have assigned a rating of EO-2 (Environmental Objections-Revisions Information) to the draft EIS. This rating, and a summary of our comments, will be published in the *Federal Register*. A copy of the rating system used in conducting our review is enclosed for your reference.

We are interested in working closely with the Corps of Engineers in successfully resolving the issues we have identified. I urge you to contact Bill Ryan of my staff at (206) 553-4361 or John Malick in our Sediment Management Program (206-553-1286) at your earliest opportunity to discuss our comments and how they might best be addressed for the project.

Thank you for the opportunity to provide comments on the draft EIS.

Sincerely,

*Judith Leckrone*  
Judith Leckrone, Inc. Manager  
Geographic Implementation Unit

Enclosures

Reply To: BCO-088  
Attn: CDE

January 22, 2002

Ref: 01-084-CDE

Jack Sands, Project Manager  
U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District  
201 North 3<sup>rd</sup> Avenue  
Walla Walla, Washington 99362-1876

Dear Mr. Sands:

The Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) has completed its review of the draft Environmental Impact Statement (EIS) for the proposed Dredged Material Management Plan for the McNary Reservoir and the Lower Snake River Reservoirs (CEQ No. 010434) in accordance with our authorities and responsibilities under the National Environmental Policy Act (NEPA) and Section 309 of the Clean Air Act. The draft EIS has been prepared by the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers to evaluate long-range options for maintenance of the navigation channel from Lower Granite reservoir through the McNary reservoir. The draft EIS identifies an alternative to conduct maintenance dredging in all reservoirs in the project area and disposing of the sediments in a beneficial manner as the Corps of Engineers' preferred alternative. The preferred alternative would also involve raising levees in the vicinity of Lewiston, Idaho and Clarkston, Washington.

We would like to voice our support of the efforts of the Walla Walla District for developing a long-term (20 year) plan for managing sediment behind the Lower Snake River dam and the McNary dam and the desire to use dredged materials in a beneficial manner. We believe that development of the plan will result in a more systematic and predictable approach to managing sediment in the project area than the present approach of dredging on an as-needed basis. Furthermore, we support the commitment to pursue a plan that would use dredged material in a beneficial manner as it would reduce the environmental effects associated with the current approach being used. We also fully endorse the establishment of a Local Sediment Management Group (LSMG) as an integral component of the development, implementation, and evaluation of the plan. We believe that using this group will result in a plan that will likely meet the needs and/or requirements of a wide range of stakeholders with an interest in how the river is managed and/or the resources that would be affected by management practices.

While we are supportive of the efforts being taken in developing the Dredged Material Management Plan (DMMP), we have some significant concerns with the currently proposed plan, as embodied in the preferred alternative, and the content of the EIS. The areas where we have major concerns are highlighted below and discussed in detail in the enclosure to this letter.

Lack of a Sediment Reduction Strategy - We are concerned that the plan does not include a strategy for reducing the input of sediment into the project area. We recommend that the DMMP/EIS be revised to include a sediment reduction strategy as an integral component.

Proposed Creation of Salmonid Habitat - Our assessment of the draft EIS leads us to conclude that the creation of more shallow-water habitat would likely result in adverse effects to aquatic



### Proposed Creation of Salmonid Habitat

The preferred alternative (as well as the other action alternatives) identifies the creation of salmon habitat as the primary beneficial use of dredged material. In-water beneficial disposal of dredged material in the lower Snake River reservoirs is proposed to create mid-depth benches in the reservoirs to shallow-water benches in an attempt to create and enhance fish-rearing habitat. In this scenario, a mixture of fine material and sand would be placed in mid-water areas to raise the river bottom to create an underwater shelf about 10 feet below the final grade. The second step would be to place sand on top of the sand/silt embankment. The sand cap layer would be created with a minimum thickness of 10 feet. The final step would be to use a beam drag to flatten and level the tops of the mounds to form a flat, gently sloping shallow area.

EPA has a number of concerns with the proposed approach and the level of analyses presented to 1) support the impact characterizations presented in the EIS or 2) substantiate the claims that the creation of the shallow-water benches would benefit salmon. As presently written, we do not believe that the EIS provides sufficient information to demonstrate that the proposed "creation of salmon habitat" ultimately represents a beneficial use by providing habitat and aquatic conditions that would ultimately benefit salmon. We believe that there are a number of considerations related to the potential effects of the proposed DNAMP that do not appear to have been factored into the analyses presented in the draft EIS. This EIS should be revised to more fully analyze and disclose the potential effects of the proposed DNAMP, as required by the implementing regulations for NEPA (see 40 CFR 1500.1 and 1502.16).

Specifically, our assessment of the draft EIS leads us to conclude that the creation of more shallow-water habitat would likely result in adverse effects to aquatic conditions in the project area. The implementation of the proposed plan to "create fish habitat" would likely increase solar heating of the reservoirs, primary production, and result in negative direct, indirect, and cumulative impacts affecting salmonid habitat, river temperature, dissolved oxygen concentration, pH, nutrients, macroinvertebrates, and salmonid production. These effects are discussed below.

### Salmonid Habitat

Cold-water residents and anadromous species that were once common in the Columbia and Snake Rivers have declined since the construction of the dam and have been replaced by cool- and warm-water species. Species composition has changed due to the blockage of spawning migrations and modification of habitat.

Salmonid species differ in the type of habitat that they prefer. Most chinook spawn in large rivers such as the Columbia and the Snake. They tend to spawn in the mainstem of streams, where water flow is high. Because of their size, they are able to spawn in larger gravel than most other salmon. During the winter, juvenile spring chinook prefer riparian edges where vegetation has grown into the stream, providing cover and shelter. Streambanks must be covered with vegetation to provide this type of habitat, and broken or degraded streambanks do not provide suitable habitat for juvenile chinook. Juvenile

See 3

6

cobos prefer oddies or backwaters near an undercut bank, root wad or log. In the winter they are found in deep pools or side channel areas that offer rocks, logs and debris for cover. Juvenile steelhead stay in relatively shallow, cobble-bottomed areas at the tail of a pool or shallow riffle in the first summer after hatching. In winter, they hide under large boulders in shallow riffles. Older steelhead juveniles prefer the heads of pools and riffles with large boulder substrate and woody cover in the summer. During the winter, older steelhead juveniles are found in pools, near streamside cover and under debris, logs or boulders.

The proposal to bury fine sediments under 10 feet of sand and dragging a beam to flatten and level the tops of the mounds to form a flat, gently sloping shallow area does not appear to be an approach that would result in the development of desirable habitat for salmonids. The smooth sand surface would provide no topographical relief. There would be no habitat for sheltering, feeding or prime lies. Sediments clog spaces between gravels and prevent water from percolating through, causing both fish and macroinvertebrate mortality.

The Riparian Habitat Subcommittee of the Oregon and Washington Interagency Committee stated that no more than 15 percent of stream substrate should be covered by inorganic sediment. The report also states that if pools are filled with sediments, rearing and sheltering habitat for juvenile salmon is reduced or eliminated. The EIS should evaluate effects of the DNAMP against these criteria.

See 6

7

Bull trout have also been reported in the lower Snake River since 1991. Bull trout, also listed as threatened under the ESA, are found primarily in colder streams. Water temperature above 59° F is believed to limit bull trout distribution. Bull trout require a spawning substrate of loose, clean gravel relatively free of fine sediments.

### Salmonid Predation

8

Creating more shallow-water habitat would increase warmer shallow water in all of the lower Snake River reservoirs to the detriment of cold water salmonid and to the benefit of their warm water predators. Of the current resident ichthyofauna of the reservoirs, about half are native species and half are introduced. Warm water species are generally more abundant in shallow, slower-velocity backwater areas with native riverine species occurring in abundance in areas with flowing water. Bass (*Micropterus* spp.), Crayfish (*Pomoxis* spp.), Bluegill (*Lepomis* spp.), yellow perch (*Perca flavescens*) and carp (*Cyprinus carpio*) prefer low water velocity, warmer water, finer substrate, and submerged and emergent vegetation.

Of these, the most important predators of juvenile salmonids are bass, northern pike, minnow, channel catfish, crappies, and yellow perch. Currently, water temperatures are below optimum throughout the growing season for all predatory "resident game fish." The implementation of the proposed plan would likely result in adverse effects to salmonids by creating better conditions for their predators.

#### Macroinvertebrates

Macroinvertebrates are classified into feeding guilds. These feeding guilds are substrate specific. Sand is the poorest substrate material for macroinvertebrate production, giving rise to a classification known as "burrowers". Burrowers are a poor food source for juvenile salmonids, since they are not found on the substrate or in the biological drift. These insects burrow into the substrate and create "U" shaped tunnels in the sand where they circulate water with their gills. This current that they create, serves as a conveyor of food items for the insect. As a result of this life style - of living in, rather than on, the substrate - their availability as a food source for salmonids only occurs during emergence, which occurs only once every one to three years.

- 9 As the draft EIS acknowledges, benthic macroinvertebrates that are commonly consumed by salmonids in the lower Snake River and McNary are associated with hard substrate. At the present time, it is the riprap that provides suitable hard substrate for macroinvertebrates and crayfish in the lower Snake River and McNary reservoirs. Covering the riprap with sand would remove this valuable habitat and its macroinvertebrates.

#### Temperatures

- 10 Decreasing depth increases solar heating and stream temperatures. The lower Snake River already experiences high temperatures that also account for the elevated temperature in the mainstem of the Columbia River (including Lake Wallula behind McNary Dam). Water temperature in the study area varies by time of the year and location. The monthly average water temperature for the months of July, August and September at the USGS gauge at Ansons in the Lewiston area, was 70.0, 71.1, and 66.2°F respectively, while the maximum daily temperatures for the months of June, July, August were 70.0, 74.8, 75.7, and 74.7°F.

The EPA and the States of Idaho, Oregon, and Washington have established surface water criteria or standards for the Snake and Columbia River Basins. Each state has different thermal criteria. Idaho DEQ specifies the most restrictive criteria for salmonid spawning, with maximum water temperatures set at 55°F with daily averages no greater than 48.2°F. The present standard for Oregon allows no temperature increases in the Columbia River, outside of an assigned mixing zone, when the water temperature is at or above 68°F. When the river is 67.5°F or less, the Oregon standard dictates that no more than a 0.5°F increase is allowed due to a single source discharge. No more than a 2°F increase is allowed by all sources when the stream is 66°F or less. In Washington State, for most Class A waters, no increase over 64°F due to human activity is allowed. However, for specific Class A water classifications such as the Columbia and Snake Rivers, higher temperatures of 68°F are allowed. In the Columbia and Snake River above the confluence with the Clearwater River, no increase 0.54°F caused by human activity

can occur from a single source, or no increases over 2°F from all activities when the stream is over 68°F.

#### Sec 10

High temperature conditions during migration have contributed to outbreaks of disease and subsequent death among adults prior to spawning. High temperatures also increase the rate of development and may cause fry to emerge before the spring increase in food supplies.

#### Dissolved Oxygen Concentration

Dissolved oxygen concentrations are linked to temperature and flow. Dissolved oxygen values throughout the Snake River ranged from 6.4 to 13.3 ppm. In the summer months, where there is a reduced flow and increased temperature, low dissolved oxygen concentrations are found in the slack water areas of the dam forebay and sloughs. Washington Department of Ecology has listed the lower Snake River impaired by low dissolved oxygen under the provisions and pursuant to Section 303(d) of the Clean Water Act. Increased water temperature caused by increased solar heating of the shallow water bodies would further diminish the already low summertime dissolved oxygen concentration, potentially resulting in fish deformities and higher fish mortality.

#### 11

#### pH

The average pH in the upper Snake River is slightly above 8 pH units, while the lower portion of the Snake River average slightly below that value. The pH on the Columbia between the Snake River confluence and McNary dam is 8.2 pH units. The high values are attributed to the natural geological conditions and the artificial conditioning of the soil.

Most of the sediment is also very rich in nitrogenous compounds, with the dominant species of nitrogen in the sediment being ammonia. The Snake River sediments average 60 to 80 ppm of ammonia. The effects of the higher pH exacerbate the ammonia problems that are encountered in most of the sediment management areas.

- 12 High external un-ionized ammonia concentrations reduce or reverse diffusive gradient and cause a build up of ammonia in gill tissues of fish. Un-ionized ammonia toxicity correlates positively with temperature and hard water.

#### Sediment Characterization

EPA is concerned that sediment sampling in the Lower Granite reservoir (where the greatest amount of dredging would take place) reveals that approximately 95 percent of the sediments being deposited are fine-grained materials. Since the Snake River flows through an area dominated by agricultural use, these sediments tend to be highly enriched with organic nitrogen compounds and other nutrients. The sediments have small amounts of herbicides and pesticides, low levels of dioxin, and a few heavy metals. Nutrients, manganese, total dichlorodiphenylchloroethane (DDT), and dioxin TEQ (toxic equivalency quotient) exceeded minimum sediment quality criteria and are considered chemicals of concern. Based upon the

#### 13

13

current information, EPA questions the feasibility of using this material for in-water disposal or the creation of salmon habitat enhancement. The EIS should be revised to demonstrate that the dredged materials from behind the Lower Granite dam are suitable for in-water disposal and/or the creation of salmon habitat.

#### Local Sediment Management Group

The draft EIS is not clear as to whether the Local Sediment Management Group (LSMG) has already been formed or whether it is yet to be formed. Much of the discussion in the EIS suggests that the LSMG has not yet been formed, yet states that the group has provided input into the development of the DNAMP. The EIS should be revised to clearly indicate whether or not this group has been formed. If the LSMG has been formed, the EIS should identify the members of the group and present a summary of the input they have provided to the development of the plan. If it has not been formed, we recommend that the Corps convene the LSMG and utilize their input in the further development of the plan.

We see the establishment and operation the LSMG as a critical component of a successful strategy for managing sediment in the project area and strongly support its formation. Based on discussion in the draft EIS, it appears that the present direction of the group is focused on dredging and sediment management issues/activities. An equal, if not more important, consideration in meeting the project purpose and need to develop a program that maintains the authorized navigation channel and flow conveyance of the Lower Granite reservoir related to reducing the amount of sediment being introduced into the Clearwater and Snake Rivers. Consequently, we recommend that the objectives of the LSMG be expanded to address sources of sediment and their control. We also recommend that membership of the LSMG be expanded to include agencies/entities that have jurisdiction and/or are capable of influencing activities and practices that contribute significantly to sediment inputs into the Snake and Clearwater Rivers. This will allow for the identification and evaluation of opportunities for controlling sediment inputs at their source and thereby reduce the amount of materials that would need to be dredged and disposed of.

16

The EIS should expand the discussion of the LSMG to include a description of the group's role in decision-making processes by the Corps (or others) associated with managing sediment in the project area. It is not clear what types of decisions would be made or by whom, nor is the role of the LSMG clearly defined with respect to those decisions. This should be explained in the EIS.

17

The presently proposed plan seems to rely heavily on an adaptive management approach to sediment issues in the Lower Snake river and behind the McNary Dam. A critical element in any successful adaptive management strategy is the design, implementation, and interpretation of an effective, well designed monitoring plan. We recommend the monitoring plan for the DNAMP be designed with the active involvement of the LSMG. With implementation of the DNAMP, the LSMG should also have a role in the implementation and interpretation of the results of monitoring conducted. This will ensure that appropriate adjustments to the plan can be made (if deemed necessary), based on a broad-based evaluation of the monitoring results.

6

#### Monitoring Plan

A critical element in any successful adaptive management strategy is the design, implementation, and interpretation of an effective, well designed monitoring plan. We are concerned that the monitoring plan was not presented for public review in the draft EIS at the success of the DNAMP will rely heavily on the manner in which plan performance is monitored. We believe that providing the public with an opportunity to assist in developing and refining the monitoring component of the plan ultimately results in a better plan. We recommend that the monitoring plan be included in the EIS and it should include a public involvement component to afford the public an opportunity to help shape the plan.

18

#### Alternatives Eliminated from Detailed Review

In general, we have concerns that two project alternatives have been eliminated from detailed consideration and evaluation because they do not represent complex, stand-alone solutions to the sedimentation problems in this project area. As the proposed management plan is intended to set forth a program to manage sediment in a manner that maintains navigation, flow conveyance of the Lower Granite reservoir, and defines the management strategy for dredged materials over the time horizon of the plan, we believe that the plan should ultimately reflect a combination of all reasonable approaches available to reduce and control sediment, as well as methods for designing and managing dredged materials. Section 2 of the draft EIS indicates that changing land use practices upstream of Lower Granite Dam would reduce sedimentation and, thus, reduce the need for dredging and disposal of dredged materials. The EIS also indicates that the use of bendway weirs represents an environmentally sensitive approach for reducing streambank erosion and maintenance costs. Both of these alternatives have been eliminated because they either do not represent a complete solution (the "land use" alternative) or are not practical or feasible for the entire project (bendway weirs). EPA does not believe that the draft EIS presents sufficient information/analyses to support the elimination of these approaches from detailed evaluation. Our concerns with eliminating these options are presented below.

19

#### Change Upstream Land Use and Land Management Practices to Control Sediment

While we agree that changing upstream land uses is "not a complete solution to maintain navigation," we believe that evaluating this critical component is a necessary part of the development of a plan to successfully and effectively maintain the authorized navigation channel and flow conveyance of the Lower Granite reservoir. Consequently, the evaluation of options for reducing sedimentation should be evaluated as an integral component of all alternatives in the EIS. As shown in Table 1-1, materials dredged from the Lower Granite reservoir account for roughly 76 percent of the total volumes dredged in the project area between 1977 and 1999. This indicates that reducing sediment inputs into the Clearwater and Snake Rivers upstream of the confluence (thereby reducing the need to dredge) is critical to managing navigation and flow conveyance of the Lower Granite reservoir, two primary objectives of the management plan. Based on information presented in the draft EIS, control of sediment from non-irrigated cropland alone could potentially reduce the amount sediment transported in the Lower Granite reservoir by roughly 37 percent (approximately 880,000 cu/y). Given the potential to significantly

20

reduce sediment inputs into the Lower Granite reservoir (and the associated need to dredge), we recommend that the EIS be revised to include an evaluation of potential changes to upstream land use practices as they relate to controlling sediment.

#### Use of Bendway Weirs

The draft EIS suggests that the use of bendway weirs in specific locations could provide an environmentally sensitive method of reducing streambank erosion and redirect sediment flow to reduce maintenance (dredging) costs, yet this approach appears to have been rejected from further consideration because additional analysis would be required before determining its feasibility. We believe an evaluation of potential locations for the use of bendway weirs (along with necessary analyses/modeling) should be conducted as part of the development of the proposed management plan as the use of the weirs could potentially reduce the need to dredge and dispose of dredged material. The use of this technology, if found to be feasible, should be used in combination with dredging and the control of sediment sources to improve the effectiveness of the proposed management plan.

#### Beneficial Uses of Dredged Material

We fully support the development of a Dredged Material Management Plan (DMMP) that employs a strategy of disposing of dredged material in a beneficial manner. To achieve that goal, we recommend that the proposed DMMP and EIS be revised to more clearly describe the manner in which the presently preferred alternative (Alternative 4) would be implemented and demonstrate that the beneficial uses identified are indeed beneficial (particularly the creation of salmon habitat). Section 2 of the draft EIS describes a number of beneficial uses that would or could be pursued with the implementation of Alternative 4, but there is little discussion of the process that would be used to determine whether potential beneficial uses would be implemented and how relative priorities would be determined should there be "competing" beneficial uses. Section 2.3.5.1 presents a very brief description of the presently proposed process which we believe lacks a critical component: a discussion of the role of the LSMG in developing, evaluating, and ultimately advising the Corps about selection and implementation of the beneficial uses. The role of the LSMG should be described in the EIS as it relates to the critical function of determining and implementing beneficial uses.

#### Conducting Dredging and Disposal Operations during Fish Windows

Information exists that indicated salmonids are in the Lower Snake River year-round. As a consequence, statements in the EIS that impacts would be negligible because work would be conducted during windows when salmon would not be around do not appear to be supported. We recommend that the EIS be revised to discuss this issue and include additional discussion/analysis to support the conclusion that impacts to salmon would be negligible.

#### Baseline Water Quality Information

We are concerned with the lack of information, or reliance on very old data (circa 1973), used to characterize current (baseline) water quality conditions in the draft EIS. In order to develop meaningful evaluations of potential effects to water quality/aquatic resources from the

24 cont.

proposed activities (in this case, sediment management, dredging and disposal), it is critically important to establish current baseline conditions. We are particularly concerned that the approach proposed to be taken to address these data deficiencies has been deferred until dredging activities have been scheduled or are already underway.

Because an understanding of current conditions and predicted effects are required to develop a meaningful strategy for managing dredged material, we recommend that current baseline information related to nutrients, toxic substances and salinity/conductivity in Lake Wallula and salinity/conductivity and toxic substances upstream of the Lower Granite dam be gathered and presented in the EIS. Additionally, continued reliance on the 1973 Water Quality Report (or other dated references) should be accompanied with a discussion of how the data contained in the report are relevant and applicable to the current situation. This is critically important when the data reported are nearly 30 years old and were gathered before all the dams in the project area were in place and operating.

#### Government-to-Government Consultation with Tribes

The draft EIS provides little evidence that required government-to-government consultations with affected Tribes have been conducted. Further development of the plan and EIS should be conducted in consultation with the governing bodies of affected Tribes, consistent with EO 13175 (*Consultation and Coordination with Indian Tribal Governments*) which states that the U.S. government will continue "to work with Indian tribes on a government-to-government basis to address issues concerning Indian tribal self-government, trust resources, and Indian tribal treaty and other rights." The results of consultation and coordination with affected Tribal governments should be documented and reported in the EIS.

#### Environmental Justice Analysis

While Section 5.25 of the draft EIS presents a very general discussion of Executive Order (EO) 12898 (*Federal Actions to Address Environmental Justice in Minority Populations and Low-Income Populations*) and the proposed plan, the EIS presents no evidence that the necessary analyses have been conducted. Identification of potential impacts and mitigation measures, developed in consultation with affected minority and/or low income populations, must be included in the EIS to meet the direction of EO 12898 and the accompanying memorandum from President Clinton to the heads of all Departments and Agencies. The Environmental Justice analysis presented in the EIS should include the following three major components:

Identification (including maps) of all low income and people of color communities in the area that would be impacted by the proposed project  
This should include a description of the methodology and criteria utilized for identifying the low income and people of color communities, the sources of data utilized for these analyses, and references utilized for establishing the criteria. Note: If 1990 U.S. Census data are utilized, the EIS needs to discuss any short falls that may result from utilizing this data set, and/or what steps were taken to assure the data is still appropriate for 2002 analyses.

Comprehensive accounting of all the impacts on low income and people of color. The identification of impacts needs to include (and not limited to) cumulative and indirect impacts, exposure pathways unique to the impacted communities, historic exposures, and impacts to cultural, historic and protected resources. In addition, the EIS needs to determine if the impacts on the low income and people of color communities would be disproportionately higher than those impacts on non-low income and non-people of color communities. For such a determination, the EIS must identify a reference community and provide a justification for utilizing this reference community. This justification should include a discussion of the methodology for selecting the reference community.

#### Identification of disproportionately high and adverse effects to the low income and people of color communities

The EIS must identify whether any disproportionately high and adverse to low income and people of color communities would result from the project. If so, the EIS should demonstrate that communities bearing disproportionately high and adverse effects have had meaningful input into the decisions being made about the project. The EIS needs to provide a discussion on what was done to receive input from the affected communities (notices, mailings, fact sheets, briefings, presentation, exhibits, tours, news releases, translations, newsletters, reports, community interviews, surveys, canvassing, telephone hotlines, question and answer sessions, stakeholder meetings, and on some information), what the input was, and how that input was utilized to shape the final outcome of the project. This discussion should include how input from affected communities was utilized, what mitigation measures will be put in place to address those concerns, and what steps were taken to assure that concerns of individuals are being addressed, not just those of the governmental entities.

#### U.S. Environmental Protection Agency Training System for Chief Executive Officers of State and Local Governments and Public-Utility Agencies

##### Environmental Issues of the Future

###### 10... Lack of Objectives

The Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) review has not identified any potential environmental impacts requiring substantive changes to the proposal. The review has, however, identified opportunities for improvement of mitigation measures that would be accomplished with the project. The review has also identified changes to the project that would be accomplished with the project.

###### 11... Environmental Concerns

The EPA review has identified environmental impacts that should be avoided in order to fully protect the environment. Cumulative impacts may require changes to the proposed alternatives or application of mitigation measures that can reduce those impacts.

###### 12... Environmental Objectives

The EPA review has identified significant environmental impacts that should be avoided in order to provide adequate protection for the environment. Cumulative impacts may require changes to the proposed alternatives or application of mitigation measures that can reduce those impacts. EPA intends to work with the lead agency to reduce those impacts.

###### 13... Environmentally Unacceptable

The EPA review has identified adverse environmental impacts that are of sufficient magnitude that they are unacceptable from the standpoint of public health or welfare or environmental quality. EPA intends to work with the lead agency to reduce those impacts. If the lead agency cannot identify measures to avoid, minimize, or compensate for the impacts, the project will be recommended for denial in the Council on Environmental Quality (CEQ).

##### Advances of the Revised Statement

###### Category 1... Advances

EPA believes the draft EIS adequately and fairly describes the environmental impacts of the proposed alternative and those of the alternative reasonably available to the project or entity. The limited number of data collection is necessary, but the reviewer may suggest the addition of identifying language or information.

###### Category 2... Inadequate Information

The draft EIS does not contain sufficient information for EPA to fully assess environmental impacts that should be avoided in order to fully protect the environment, or the EPA reviewer has identified any reasonably available alternatives that are viable in the context of the alternative analyzed in the draft EIS, which could reduce the environmental impacts of the action. The identified additional information, analyses or documents should be included in the final EIS.

###### Category 3... Inadequate

EPA does not believe that the draft EIS adequately assesses potentially significant environmental impacts of the action, or the EPA reviewer has identified any reasonably available alternatives that are viable in the context of the alternative analyzed in the draft EIS, which should be analyzed in order to reduce the potentially significant environmental impacts. EPA believes that the identified additional information, analyses or documents are of sufficient magnitude that they should have the public review as a draft EIS. EPA does not believe that the draft EIS is adequate for the public review as a draft EIS. EPA does not believe that the draft EIS is adequate for the public review as a draft EIS. EPA does not believe that the draft EIS is adequate for the public review as a draft EIS. On the basis of the potential significant impacts involved, the proposal could be a candidate for referral to the CEQ.

• From EPA Memo 1492 Policy and Procedures for the Review of Federal Actions Involving the Environment February, 1997.

Best Available Copy

**Organization**  
U.S. Environmental Protection Agency  
**Comment 1**

*We would like to voice our support of the efforts of the Walla Walla District for developing a long-term (20 year) plan for managing sediment behind the Lower Snake River dams and the McNary dam and the desire to use dredged materials in a beneficial manner. We believe that the development of the plan will result in a more systematic and predictable approach to managing sediment in the project area than the present approach of dredging on a as-needed basis. Furthermore, we support the commitment to pursue a plan that would use dredged material in a beneficial manner as it would reduce the environmental effects associated with the current approach being used. We also fully endorse the establishment of a Local Sediment Management Group (LSMG) as an integral component of the development, implementation, and evaluation of the plan. We believe that using this group will result in a plan that will likely meet the needs and/or requirements of a wide range of stakeholders with an interest in how the river is managed and/or the resources that would be affected by management practices.*

**Response**  
Your comment is noted.

**Organization**  
U.S. Environmental Protection Agency  
**Comment 2**

*Lack of a Sediment Reduction Strategy - We are concerned that the plan does not include a strategy for reducing the input of sediment into the project area. . . . A significant omission from the currently proposed plan (and alternatives to it) is a strategy for reducing sediment inputs that ultimately affect navigation and flow conveyance in the project area. EPA believes that the plan should ultimately reflect a combination of all reasonable approaches available to reduce and control sediment, as well as methods for dredging and managing dredged materials. . . . [W]e recommend that the DMMP/EIS be revised to include a sediment reduction strategy as an integral component.*

**Response**

Non-dredging or reduced dredging alternatives, including sediment reduction strategies, were considered in development of the DMMP/EIS (see Sections 2.2.1 - 2.2.3). Section 1.8 has been expanded to discuss the role of the Local Sediment Management Group in evaluating and identifying possible changes in upstream land management to reduce erosion and sedimentation.

**Organization**  
U.S. Environmental Protection Agency  
**Comment 3**

*Proposed Creation of Salmonid Habitat - Our assessment of the draft EIS leads us to conclude that the creation of more shallow-water habitat would likely result in adverse effects to aquatic conditions in the project area. We recommend that the EIS be revised to support the assertion that the proposed creation of habitat would benefit salmonids.*

**Response**

The primary emphasis of the habitat creation is for fall chinook, which spawn and rear in the mainstem Snake River prior to outmigrating, typically within the same calendar year of emergence.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

Although the proposal to create shallow water salmonid habitat may not "appear" to develop habitat for salmonids, numerous scientists from federal, state, university and tribal agencies set up the study design in 1987 to ensure it evaluated the effectiveness of habitat creation. These agencies included the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers, U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service, National Marine Fisheries Service, ESSA, Battelle-PNNL, Washington Department of Fisheries, Oregon Department of Fish and Wildlife, University of Idaho, University of Washington, Oregon State University, and the Yakama Indian Nation. The researcher involved with many of the studies was David Bennett, Ph.D., a tenured professor at the University of Idaho. With a multiple year study design, a lead researcher who was a recognized expert in the field, and a study design from the regions leading experts, we believe that the science supports our claims. (See Sections 3 and 4 of the DMMP for details.)

The current status of the Snake River Reservoirs provides little variation in habitat along the shorelines, the areas most frequently used by fall chinook salmon. The building of sandy shallow water benches, which were formerly quite prevalent in the lower Snake River as determined by examining aerial photos taken pre-impoundment, provides habitat diversity to what currently is primarily a single habitat type in the Lower Granite Reservoir. Typically, biologists believe that riprap, although providing substrate for some species of invertebrates for a few weeks out of the year, is a non-preferred habitat for salmonid species. Garland et al 2001 indicated juvenile fall chinook were consistently sampled at much higher rates over natural habitat (including sand) than around riprap in the mainstem Columbia. In addition, researchers have consistently captured subyearling chinook salmon over sandy habitat in the unimpounded section of the Lower Snake River upstream from Lower Granite Reservoir and in Lower Granite Reservoir (Bennett et al 1995).

On page 2 of the enclosure to your letter, "Salmonid Habitat" paragraph 2, you state "most chinook salmon spawn in large rivers such as the Columbia and the Snake". However, no known populations of spring or summer chinook have ever been found spawning in the lower Snake and Columbia rivers, and there is no historic evidence that indicates that this has ever been the case. Although large numbers of fall chinook typically spawn in the mainstem of these rivers, numbers fluctuate from year to year as to which run is largest, especially within the Snake River. Nearly all of the areas proposed for dredging in the lower Snake River or McNary Reservoir have no habitat for spawning salmon due to velocity and substrate restrictions. In addition, most of the spawning habitat for fall chinook occurred upstream of the Hells Canyon complex of dams and not downstream in the lower river. Areas that do have fall chinook spawning habitat include the tailaces of the dams where velocities are sufficient to keep gravels and cobbles clean for use as spawning material. However, all of these areas, with the exception of Ice Harbor, are in the areas of higher velocities, such as in front of the powerhouse of the dams, and dredging is proposed in the slower water on the far side of the channel where no fish have ever been documented spawning despite numerous years of looking (Dauble et al 1998).

In the same paragraph, you also state, "during the winter, juvenile spring chinook prefer riparian edges where vegetation has grown into the stream, providing cover and shelter." This may be true in smaller, shallower tributaries. However, because of the historic hydrograph of the Snake and Columbia rivers, the lowest water surface elevations occur in the winter and, therefore, riparian areas were/are typically farther away from the water's edge than can be used by juvenile salmon during that time of year.

**Organization**

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

U.S. Environmental Protection Agency

Comment 4

*Sediment Characterization - Nutrients, manganese, total DDT, and dioxin TEQ exceeded minimum sediment quality criteria and are considered chemicals of concern. The EIS should be revised to demonstrate that the dredged materials from behind the Lower Granite dam are suitable for in-water disposal and/or the creation of salmon habitat.*

Response

Section 3.9.2 has been revised to more accurately reflect sediment quality as potentially affected by dredging, as well as the suitability of dredged materials for in-water disposal, creation of salmon habitat, and/or beneficial uses.

Some of the sediment quality information presented in the Draft DMMP/EIS referenced sediment analysis for the Lower Snake River Juvenile Salmon Migration Feasibility Study and EIS (Feasibility Study), which evaluated sediments with respect to a very different proposed action from that considered in the DMMP. The Feasibility Study examined sediments from locations throughout the lower Snake River system that may have been affected by dam breaching, which would be much more far-reaching in terms of sediment transport and disturbance than the navigation maintenance examined in the DMMP. Further, the sediment analysis for the DMMP, as documented in Sections 3.9.2.4 and 4.9 of the Final DMMP/EIS, is focused on available sediment data from areas that may be dredged in the next 20 years to maintain the authorized navigation channel. Historical sediment data from the navigation channel indicate no sediment contaminant issues would be likely.

Prior to any dredging, the proposed areas will be sampled and analyzed per the guidance of a dredged material evaluation framework. Until a framework specifically for the lower Snake and mid-Columbia rivers is completed, the Lower Columbia River Management Area Dredged Material Evaluation Framework will be used. The results of these analyses will evaluate the potential effects on salmonids and other potentially affected species and, if dredging is to be done, it will help determine the dredging methodology, amount and type of monitoring needed during dredging, and where the excavated materials will be relocated to, either in-water or on land.

Further, analysis prior to dredging will include chemical analysis to identify contaminants if they exist within the sediments to be dredged. The collection and analysis of sediment samples will be done in accordance with an approved Sampling and Analysis Plan that is designed to provide an high probability that significant amounts of toxic materials will be identified prior to the start of dredging operations. A monitoring plan has been developed, and is included with the Final DMMP EIS as Appendix M. Monitoring during dredging will assess whether unacceptable amounts of sediment movement may occur during dredging operations and whether the work will be stopped and/or modified to provide additional controls or limit the extent of sediment plumes in the river. While the Corps' intent is to test the sediment and avoid reintroduction of any toxic materials into the water column, monitoring will be used to limit the extent of impacts from the reintroduction of toxic materials if an unknown hot spot is encountered during dredging.

Organization

U.S. Environmental Protection Agency

Comment 5

*LSMG - The EIS should be revised to clearly indicate whether or not this group has been formed. We recommend that the objectives (as well as the compositions) of the LSMG be expanded to*

Final DMMP/EIS

July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

*address sources of sediment and their control.*

Response

The Local Sediment Management Group (LSMG) has been formed (see Section 1.8). Portions of the section have been modified to better reflect that the group does exist and has held several meetings. The section has also been expanded to discuss the role of the LSMG in addressing changes in upstream land management to reduce erosion and sedimentation.

Organization

U.S. Environmental Protection Agency

Comment 6

*The approach to create salmonid habitat using dredged materials would probably not result in development of desirable habitat for salmonids. The smooth surface would provide no topographic relief. There would be no habitat for sheltering, feeding or prime lies. Sediments clog spaces between gravels and prevent water from percolating through, causing both fish and macroinvertebrate mortality. The Riparian Habitat Subcommittee of the Oregon and Washington Interagency committee stated that no more than 15 percent of stream substrate should be covered by inorganic sediment. The report also states that if pools are filled with sediment, rearing and sheltering habitat for juvenile salmon is reduced or eliminated. The EIS should evaluate the effects of the DMMP against these criteria.*

Response

Although sediments can prevent water percolation through gravels, there is no gravel where we are proposing to dispose of material. We are planning to dispose in areas where there is currently only silt, leaving a more productive area of sand for fish habitat, a significant improvement to what is currently there. Currently, the Lower Granite Reservoir is composed of primarily silt in the lower reaches near Lower Granite Dam. Creating habitat diversity by creating new underwater benches would benefit salmonid species, primarily fall chinook. In addition, the Woody Riparian program within the Corps has potential needs for sedimentary material for creating/enhancing riparian areas along the Lower Snake River. This could be considered a beneficial use outside of directly creating in water habitat. The Corps of Engineers believes that creating the shallow water sand bars along the shorelines is an improvement to the juvenile salmonid habitat that is currently in the lower Snake River including Lower Granite Reservoir. The Bennett et al. 1995a report on created habitat indicated that fall chinook prefer areas of open, sandy substrate that did not have hiding places for predators.

Organization

U.S. Environmental Protection Agency

Comment 7

*Bull trout have also been reported in the lower Snake River since 1991. Bull trout, also listed as threatened under the ESA, are found primarily in colder streams. Water temperature above 59° F is believed to limit bull trout distribution. Bull trout require a spawning substrate of loose, clean gravel relatively free from fine sediments.*

Response

Although bull trout have been documented in the lower Snake River, there is no evidence of them using the river during the summer months when the water temperature is warmer. In addition, bull trout spawn in August and September, a period when temperatures would have exceeded 59°F even before the hydrosystem was in place. Evidence suggests that adfluvial (migratory) bull trout from the Tucannon River also utilize the mainstem Snake River on a seasonal basis

Final DMMP/EIS

July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

Best Available Copy

(November - May). These fish most likely forage in shallow areas where the majority of prey exists. Thus, even though bull trout may be present in the river during times of dredging, they would be using portions of the river that would not be impacted by the dredging operation. The current proposed disposal of dredged material at Chief Timothy HMU has the remote chance of displacing bull trout, but due to the distance to the Tucumson River from this site, this possibility is very remote.

#### Organization

U.S. Environmental Protection Agency

#### Comment 8

*Creating more shallow-water habitat would increase warmer shallow water in all of the lower Snake River reservoirs to the detriment of cold water salmonid and to the benefit of their warm water predators. The implementation of the proposed plan would likely result in adverse effects to salmonids by creating better conditions for their predators.*

#### Response

The research by Bennett et al (1995a) demonstrated that predators were not concentrated around these habitat areas created at Centennial Island and were actually found in fewer numbers at the Centennial Island Site than at the modified reference sites. However, predators were encountered around the areas where larger substrate that was put in place to stabilize the island on the riverside. The Corps is not currently proposing building islands at the proposed disposal sites. In addition, predators are thought to use areas of higher relief, which is why the habitat areas are proposed for smoothing. Bennett et al (1995a) reported one of the reasons juvenile fall chinook appear to use the area is they prefer the open sand habitat because there is no hiding places for predators.

#### Organization

U.S. Environmental Protection Agency

#### Comment 9

*As the draft ES acknowledges, benthic macroinvertebrates that are commonly consumed by salmonids in the lower Snake River and McNary are associated with hard substrates. Covering the riprap with sand would remove this valuable habitat and its macroinvertebrates.*

#### Response

Although Bennett (1995a) reported that much of the ephemeropterans and other invertebrates are produced more so on the rocky substrates, Tiffan et al. 2001 reported that juvenile salmon do not use these habitats. Other agencies have actually suggested covering riprap to establish riparian zones.

Curet 1993 performed a diet analysis of fall chinook in the Lower Granite and Little Goose reservoirs and fall chinook were not typically found to consume oligochaetes. He determined fall chinook were eating Cladocerans (daphnia) and dipterans in high numbers. Bennett 1995a determined most zooplankton was collected over shallow water habitats and that Cladocerans were in the highest densities at these locations. Because these shallow water areas may have lower velocities, the residence time of zooplankton over the proposed shallow water habitat should be increased, increasing their vulnerability to fall chinook. In addition, although some riprap may eventually be covered by dredged material in favor of creating riparian habitat, not all of the riprap would be covered and most of the overall hard substrate in the lower Snake River would continue to have the ability to produce insects.

Final DMMPEIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

#### Organization

U.S. Environmental Protection Agency

#### Comment 10

*Decreasing depth increases solar heating and stream temperatures... High temperature conditions during migration have contributed to outbreaks of disease and subsequent death among adults prior to spawning. High temperatures also increase the rate of development and may cause fry to emerge before the spring increase in food supplies.*

#### Response

The thought that high temperatures in the lower Snake River harm "fry" salmonids is unsubstantiated and incorrect. The only areas within the Lower Snake River Project where fry emerge from the gravel may be in the Hells Canyon Reach and downstream of the dams in the tailrace areas. However, fall chinook typically emerge as fry in March and April, a period where water temperature is not a problem. As most fish outmigrate within the first year as subyearlings, the warmer shoreline temperatures actually serve to trigger outmigration. In addition, in 2001, a low flow year, the water temperature did not reach 20°C until July 2, when over 93% of the total smolt outmigration had already passed Lower Granite Dam, as evidenced by the Smolt Index from the Fish Passage Center, Portland Oregon, (99% of Yearling Chinook, 92% of Sockeye, 98% of Steelhead, 72% of Coho, and 45% of fall chinook). Twenty degrees Celsius is a temperature at which most scientists stop handling fish to avoid additional stress induced mortality.

Although increased temperatures may cause health problems in fish, the maximum total surface area of the habitats proposed over the 20-year life of the project amounts to less than 3% of the total surface acreage of Lower Granite Reservoir (246 acres/8900 acres) and would effect less than 0.8% of the total volume of the reservoir (considering an average 15 foot depth x 246 acres/483,800 acre feet). This small amount of influence, combined with the increased depth in the confluence area, and considering the amount of water exchange occurring in the reservoir, would not impact the temperatures very much.

The benefits to fall chinook, however, of having these small areas where the temperatures may be slightly higher than the rest of the reservoir, includes greater food production, increased growth rates, and increased overall survivability through the hydrosystem on their downstream migration.

Data quoted from the Anatone United States Geological Survey (USGS) Gage indicates that high water temperatures are a problem prior to approaching the area impounded by the Lower Snake River dams. Since Anatone USGS Gage exists over 20 miles from the influence of Lower Granite Reservoir, the correlation with high temperature and the effect of the Lower Snake Project is unclear. It appears that the overriding factor of temperature in the Lower Snake project is not caused by the dams, but is caused by upstream influences which are currently not being addressed (see the Feasibility Study EIS, Appendix C, Section 3, page 17).

#### Organization

U.S. Environmental Protection Agency

#### Comment 11

*Increased water temperature caused by increased solar heating of the shallow water benches would further diminish the already low summertime dissolved oxygen concentration, potentially*

Final DMMPEIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

resulting in fish deformities and higher fish mortality.  
Response  
See response to comment 10 above.

#### Organization

U.S. Environmental Protection Agency

#### Comment 12

*High external un-ionized ammonia concentrations reduce or reverse diffusive gradient and cause a build up of ammonia in gill tissues of fish. Un-ionized ammonia toxicity correlates positively with temperature and hard water.*

#### Response

Most of the sediments that would be dredged are anticipated to be sand and, therefore, would be unlikely to be "rich in nitrogenous compounds." Further, most dredging and dredged material management would occur in December - March, when water temperatures are low. Both of these factors reduce the risk of ammonia being released into the water column during proposed dredging and dredged material management activities.

The Dredged Material Evaluation Framework provides specific guidance and procedures for evaluating dredged materials and their potential effects on water quality and aquatic biota. The Corps is in the process of developing a specific framework for the project area. However, until a Lower Snake/Mid-Columbia framework is finalized, the Corps will use applicable elements of the Lower Columbia Dredged Material Evaluation Framework. The Corps will use the framework to determine if water quality-related impacts to fish, such as those cited in the comment, would potentially occur as a result of proposed dredging. Section 3.9 of the DMMP/EIS provides a summary description of how the framework will be utilized by the Corps, and an outline for the proposed framework is included in Appendix J of the DMMP/EIS.

#### Organization

U.S. Environmental Protection Agency

#### Comment 13

*EPA is concerned that sediment sampling in the Lower Granite reservoir (where the greatest amount of dredging would take place) reveals that approximately 95 percent of the sediments being deposited are fine-grained materials. EPA questions the feasibility of using this material for in-water disposal or the creation of salmon habitat enhancement. The EIS should be revised to demonstrate that the dredged materials from behind the Lower Granite dam are suitable for in-water disposal and/or the creation of salmon habitat.*

#### Response

The Corps is not proposing to dredge all of the sediments that deposit in Lower Granite Reservoir. The Corps is only proposing to dredge material that has deposited within the navigation channel, port facilities, recreation facilities, and irrigation inlets. The majority of the dredged material is removed from the main navigation channel and comparatively little is removed from ports, shorelines, and boat basins. (For example, in 2002-2003 the Corps proposes to remove about 250,500 cubic yards from the Federal navigation channel at the confluence of the Snake and Clearwater rivers and 24,000 cubic yards of cobbles from the navigation lock approaches, but only about 44,700 cubic yards from ports and recreation facilities combined.) Section 2.2.5 does state that approximately 95 percent of the sediments being deposited in Lower Granite reservoir are fine-grained. However, Section 2.2.5 also states that the material dredged

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

from the navigation channel in Lower Granite is 85 percent sand, gravel, and cobble and 15 percent finer silt material. The section goes on to state that the silt entering the reservoir does not contribute significantly to shoaling of navigation channels and that the silt is either deposited in other portions of the reservoir or relocated by prop wash, thereby eliminating it from the navigation channels. In addition, Section 3.9.2.2 states that most sediment samples taken for previous dredging operations have contained between 85 and 90 percent sand and that these are indicative of what might be dredged from the main navigation channel. The section also states that composition of materials dredged from port areas, close to streambanks, and in boat basins is expected to contain up to 50 percent silt and fines. Therefore, the majority of the material that would be dredged would be sand and not fine-grained material.

See response to Comment 4 above. Figure ES-4 of the Draft DMMP/EIS illustrates the process that considers the grain size of dredged materials as they relate to material management options. This decision tree directs sediments that are greater than 30 percent fines to upland disposal areas if there is not enough sand available from other dredging sites to form a mix of 70 percent sand and 30 percent silt. However, sediment data from the areas that would potentially be dredged in Lower Granite Reservoir (i.e., the navigation channel) indicate that silts comprise less than 30 percent of these sediments.

Also see responses to Columbia River Intertribal Fish Commission's comment 21, and Save our Wild Salmon's comment 16.

#### Organization

U.S. Environmental Protection Agency

#### Comment 14

*The EIS should be revised to clearly indicate whether or not this group has been formed. If the LSMG has been formed, the EIS should identify the members of the group and present a summary of the input they have provided to the development of the plan. If it has not been formed, we recommend that the Corps convene the LSMG and utilize their input in the further development of the plan.*

#### Response

Sections 1.8 and 6.2 state that the LSMG has been formed. Section 1.8 has been revised to more clearly indicate that the group has been formed and has had several meetings. This section has also been revised to include an expanded list of participants. Section 6.2 summarizes what was discussed at the LSMG meetings that have been held to date.

#### Organization

U.S. Environmental Protection Agency

#### Comment 15

*We recommend that the objectives of the LSMG be expanded to address sources of sediment and their control. We also recommend that membership of the LSMG be expanded to include agencies/entities that have jurisdiction and/or are capable of influencing activities and practices that contribute significantly to sediment inputs into the Snake and Clearwater Rivers.*

#### Response

Section 1.8 has been revised to show an expanded list of participants in the LSMG. This section has also been revised to indicate the LSMG will address sediment input from upstream sources.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

Organization  
U.S. Environmental Protection Agency

Comment 16

*The EIS should expand the discussion of the LSMG to include a description of the group's role in decision-making processes by the Corps (or others) associated with managing sediment in the project area.*

Response

Section 1.8 has been revised to better describe the role of the LSMG in the DMMP and dredging activities.

Organization  
U.S. Environmental Protection Agency

Comment 17

*A critical element in any successful adaptive management strategy is the design, implementation, and interpretation of an effective, well designed monitoring plan. We recommend the monitoring plan for the DMMP be designed with the active involvement of the LSMG.*

Response

The Monitoring Plan is presented in Appendix M of the Final DMMP/EIS. Because the DMMP is a long-term plan that proposes an adaptive management approach to dredged material management, the Monitoring Plan will, of necessity, be a "living document" that provides the flexibility to change over time. The Corps will consider public comments on the Monitoring Plan received through the NEPA process, and will work with the LSMG to adapt the Monitoring Plan over time.

Organization  
U.S. Environmental Protection Agency

Comment 18

*We are concerned that the monitoring plan was not presented for public review in the draft EIS as the success of the DMMP will rely heavily on the manner in which plan performance is monitored. We recommend that the monitoring plan be included in the EIS and it should include a public involvement component to afford the public and opportunity to help shape the plan.*

Response

The monitoring program is included in the Final DMMP/EIS as Appendix M. The Final DMMP/EIS has been distributed for public review.

Organization  
U.S. Environmental Protection Agency

Comment 19

*In general, we have concerns that two project alternatives have been eliminated from detailed consideration and evaluation because they do not represent complete, stand-alone solutions to the sedimentation problems in the project area.*

Response

In keeping with the requirements of NEPA, the Corps identified and evaluated a broad range of

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

alternatives that may fulfill the program's purpose and need. Several alternatives were evaluated and eliminated for not fulfilling the purpose and need (see Section 2.2. of the DMMP/EIS) and not providing a comprehensive solution to sedimentation and navigation maintenance within the study area.

Explanations of why the two specific alternatives referenced in the comment were eliminated as major components of any program alternative are provided in the DMMP/EIS and in the responses to Comments 20 and 21, below.

However, as the Corps identifies locations where sediments are accumulating and may require dredging, potential non-dredging solutions will be evaluated. While measures to control upstream sediment sources and bendway weirs do not represent substantial, complete, or, in many cases, feasible stand-alone solutions to the issues addressed in the DMMP, the proposed adaptive management program provides an opportunity for on-going evaluation of these and other measures to address sedimentation and dredged material management issues.

Organization  
U.S. Environmental Protection Agency

Comment 20

*While we agree that changing upstream land uses is "not a complete solution to maintain navigation," we believe that evaluating this critical component is a necessary part of the development of a plan to successfully and effectively maintain the authorized navigation channel and flow conveyance of the Lower Granite reservoir.*

Response

As noted in the DMMP/EIS, the authority of the Corps of Engineers to substantially affect upstream sediment inputs to the lower Snake River system is limited. However, opportunities are afforded through the DMMP process, and in particular through the LSMG, to evaluate and identify regional sediment management issues including upstream land uses and sediment sources. In particular, the LSMG will be expanded to include representatives of agencies that are directly involved in upstream land management, such as the U.S. Forest Service and the Natural Resources Conservation Service. Furthermore, bendway weirs or other appropriate non-dredging technologies may be considered at other locations to address sediment reduction on a case-by-case basis. The Corps and LSMG may evaluate use of such a technologies in the future, within the framework provided by the DMMP.

Organization  
U.S. Environmental Protection Agency

Comment 21

*We believe an evaluation of potential locations for the use of bendway weirs (along with necessary analyses/modeling) should be conducted as part of the development of the proposed management plan as the use of weirs could potentially reduce the need to dredge and dispose of dredged materials.*

Response

In-water structures such as bendway weirs have been looked at in the past and were evaluated as part of the development of the DMMP (See Section 2.2.3.2 of the DMMP/EIS). Structures like bendway weirs can increase water velocity and impact flow direction, but sediments will accumulate behind them. Specifically, bendway weirs would not be appropriate in the

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

Lewiston/Clarkston area since they would raise the water surface during high flows and cause overtopping of the levees. Both keeping the navigation channel clear and keeping the high flow water surface level down are the goals of the plan.

Bendway weirs may be appropriate in other areas where water surface elevation isn't as critical as at Lewiston (See response to Comment 19 above). Bendway weirs or other appropriate non-dredging technologies may be considered at other locations to address limited sedimentation on a case-by-case basis. The Corps and LSMG may evaluate use of such a technologies in future, within the framework provided by the DMMP.

**Organization**  
U.S. Environmental Protection Agency

**Comment 22**  
*We recommend that the proposed DMMP and EIS be revised to more clearly describe the manner in which the presently preferred alternative (Alternative 4) would be implemented and demonstrate that the beneficial uses identified are indeed beneficial (particularly the creation of salmon habitat).*

**Response**  
The description of the Corps' efforts to identify, evaluate, and implement beneficial uses in Section 2.5.4 of the DMMP/EIS has been revised to provide greater detail, as noted in the comment. The Corps' Engineer Manual 1110-2-5 provides guidance on beneficial uses of dredged material.

In general, identified beneficial uses will be evaluated based on a number of factors. When more than one potential beneficial use has been identified and determined to be feasible, the uses will be compared based on cost-effectiveness, likely participation of a non-Federal sponsor, and incremental analyses to compare the alternatives' environmental benefits per unit cost.

**Organization**  
U.S. Environmental Protection Agency

**Comment 23**  
*Information exists that indicates salmonids are in the lower Snake River year-round. As a consequence, statements in the EIS that impacts would be negligible because work would be conducted during windows when salmon would not be around do not appear to be supported. We recommend that the EIS be revised to discuss this issue and include additional discussion/analysis to support the conclusion that impacts to salmon would be negligible.*

**Response**  
Regarding the dredging operation, the DMMP incorporates efforts to avoid salmon and steelhead individuals and runs. Some fish will be difficult to avoid, but the dredging technique chosen (clamshell) has the least potential of capturing fish.

The DMMP/EIS acknowledges that the proposed alternatives would have more than a "negligible" effect on anadromous fishes. Fall chinook typically have an ocean type rearing life history and typically outmigrate seaward during the summer as subyearlings. (Tiffan et al. 2001). According to Williams and Bjorn 1998, "A small proportion of hatchery and natural subyearling fall chinook salmon resided and migrated early in spring 1997; however, as with fish released in 1995, the number that overwintered and migrated seaward as yearlings in spring was

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

small) and did not effect survival estimates." Therefore, the Corps does not believe that a "high proportion" of fall chinook over winter every year. Never the less, the DMMP/EIS states in Section 3.1.1.3 and in Appendix F that proposed activities may affect fall chinook salmon by dredging.

**Organization**  
U.S. Environmental Protection Agency

**Comment 24**  
*We are concerned with the lack of information, or reliance on very old data (circa 1973), used to characterize current (baseline) water quality conditions in the draft EIS. We recommend that current baseline information related to nutrients, toxic substances and salinity/conductivity in Lake Wallula and salinity/conductivity and toxic substances upstream of the Lower Granite dam be gathered and presented in the EIS.*

**Response**  
The DMMP/EIS has been revised to summarize these data as they pertain to the proposed action. In addition, the Lower Snake River Feasibility Report EIS includes baseline information on water quality, and is incorporated by reference. See Section 3.9 and Appendix H of the DMMP/EIS for the enhanced discussion of water quality data.

**Organization**  
U.S. Environmental Protection Agency

**Comment 25**  
*The draft EIS provides little evidence that required government-to-government consultations with affected Tribes have been conducted. Further development of the plan and EIS should be conducted in consultation with the governing bodies of affected Tribes, consistent with EO 13175 (Consultation and Coordination with Indian Tribal Governments) which states that the US government will continue "to work with Indian tribes on a government-to-government basis to address issues concerning Indian tribal self government, trust resources, and Indian tribal treaty and other rights."*

**Response**  
Section 6.4.3 of the DMMP/EIS provides the current status of government-to-government consultation with the affected Tribes. The DMMP/EIS states that consultation has been initiated, but does not state or imply that consultation has been completed. The Corps intends to complete consultation prior to signing a Record of Decision.

**Organization**  
U.S. Environmental Protection Agency

**Comment 26**  
*Environmental Justice Analysis - While Section 5.25 of the draft EIS presents a very general discussion of Executive Order (EO) 12898 (Federal Actions to Address Environmental Justice in Minority Populations and Low-Income Populations) and the proposed plan, the EIS presents no evidence that the necessary analyses have been conducted. Identification of potential impacts and mitigation measures, developed in consultation with affected minority and/or low-income populations, must be included in the EIS to meet the direction of EO 12898 and the accompanying memorandum from President Clinton to the heads of all Departments and*

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

Agencies. The Environmental Justice analysis presented in the EIS should include the following three major components: 1) Identification (including maps) of all low-income and people of color communities in the area that would be impacted by the proposed project. 2) Comprehensive accounting of all the impacts on low-income and people of color. 3) Identification of disproportionately high and adverse effects to the low-income and people of color communities.

**Response**

Executive Order 12898 states as a goal to make achieving environmental justice a part of each Federal agencies mission "to the greatest extent practicable and permitted by law, and consistent with the principles set forth in the report on the National Performance Review." This Executive Order (EO) states in Section 3-302, "... (a) each Federal agency, whenever practicable and appropriate, shall collect, maintain, and analyze information assessing and comparing environmental and human health risks borne by populations identified by race, national origin, or income. To the extent practicable and appropriate, Federal agencies shall use this information to determine whether their programs, policies, and activities have disproportionately high and adverse human health or environmental effects on minority populations or low-income populations." As pointed out in the comment, the Draft DMMP/EIS considers rather broadly the potential effects of the alternatives on environmental justice populations, concluding that the proposed plan is consistent with the intent of the EO. The DMMP/EIS is a programmatic plan and environmental evaluation that considers a long-term strategy for management of the navigation channel, dredged materials, and flow conveyance in the lower Snake River and McNary Reservoirs. As such, the potential environmental impacts identified are not anticipated to be borne disproportionately by any particular community or demographic group within the region.

In the Final DMMP/EIS the Corps has presented a more detailed examination of demographic data for the study area to demonstrate where environmental justice populations may be located in relation to the project area. The findings are documented in Sections 3.6 and 4.6 of the Final DMMP/EIS.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District



STATE OF IDAHO  
DEPARTMENT OF  
ENVIRONMENTAL QUALITY

1118 N. River • Lewiston, Idaho 83601-1000 • (208) 748-4370  
January 3, 2002

Jack Sanku, Project Manager  
U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Wallis Wells District  
210 North 3rd Avenue  
Wallis Wells, WA 99142-1876

RE: Designated Material Management Plan and Environmental Impact Statement, McNary Reservoir and Lower Snake River Reservoirs

Dear Mr. Sanku,

The Lewiston Regional Office of the Department of Environmental Quality (IDEQ) would like to provide comments on the Corps of Engineers' programmatic plan for maintenance of the authorized navigation channel in the lower Snake River reservoirs between Lewiston, Idaho and the Columbia River.

The designated beneficial uses protected under the Idaho Water Quality Standards in the Lower Snake-Astoria Subbasin, Hydrologic Unit Code 17060103, from Astoria Creek to the Lower Granite Dam pool are cold water biota, primary contact recreation, and domestic water supply. This section is not currently listed as a water quality limited segment on the Idaho section §303(c) list, but is a water quality limited segment on the Washington §303(c) list.

The designated beneficial uses protected under the Idaho Water Quality Standards for the Clearwater River, Hydrologic Unit Code 17060106, from the confluence of the North Fork Clearwater River to the Washington State line, are cold water biota, primary contact recreation, and domestic water supply. This section is a water quality limited segment on the Idaho §303(c) list for total dissolved gas. A Total Maximum Daily Load (TMDL) is due to be completed in 2001.

Discharge activities must not result in a violation of specific surface water quality criteria for the above mentioned designated use classifications as listed in the provisions of IDAPA 31.01.02.150. Monitoring the in-water activities is required in upper Idaho State water quality standards are being met.

Please be advised that a Total Maximum Daily Load (TMDL) allocation for temperature is being developed by the U.S. Environmental Protection Agency for the Snake River, from the confluence of the Salmon River to its confluence with the Columbia River. IDEQ is the state agency responsible for implementing the provisions of the TMDL for the section of the Snake River from the confluence of the Salmon River to the IDWA border. IDEQ asks that the DMMMP include documentation of dredging effects on water quality for this section for purposes related to the TMDL and its implementation. In addition, the TMDL could require a further reduction in pollutant discharge or further restoration from this proposed project.

As a joint participant in the DMMMP, EPA is the agency responsible for coordinating state water quality agencies and ensuring Clean Water Act compliance across state boundary lines. A coordination plan should be developed for Washington and Idaho, as these states are responsible for implementation of the provisions of the Clean Water Act in their respective sections of the Snake River and this activity. For example, how does the project gain relief from National Pollution Discharge Elimination System (NPDES) permit requirements issued by EPA? Idaho is unaware of any NPDES permit issued for this work.

As per Idaho's §401 water quality certification guidance, each dredging activity, including Corps civil works dredging activities and non-Corps dredging activities will be reviewed by IDEQ prior to the activity or the issuing of a permit. The state of Idaho will consult with the Corps to determine if the activity requires a individual permit with public review and §401 water quality certification, or a Nationwide permit with regional conditions. §401 water quality certification will require application of Best Management Practices for controlling turbidity during the dredging activity. A summary report will be prepared by the Corps and provided to IDEQ providing BMAP effectiveness in protecting water quality.

Coincident with these results will be an increase in available information on sediment and water quality in the lower Snake River Subbasin, the confluence of the Snake and Clearwater Rivers, and Lower Granite Reservoir. Valuable trend data will be collected from the 20-year's worth of dredging activities and should be provided in an activity report to IDEQ. IDEQ recommends the IDMMMP include provisions for coordinated water quality management efforts in the confluence of the Snake and Clearwater Rivers. Water quality monitoring is necessary to establish the link between disturbing river sediments and the duration of effects to water quality.

The executive summary proposed using the Lewiston levee as a method to minimize dredging in order to meet a 20-year goal, yet the proposed alternative this was to provide a project life which expires in 2014. The levee is being used to increase conveyance, which has been reduced by sedimentation.

How does reducing sediment removal prevent future levee repair? How is the conveyance to be maintained after the 20-year this has expired? Does the proposed plan result in future levee repair and conveyance?

Is an increase in pool dredging expected to provide conveyance? If so, has the effects of increased dredging been evaluated in regards to sedimentation through the dam structure been evaluated? Will the existing pumping facilities be adequate?

The City of Lewiston and the Corps will have to meet Clean Water Act NPDES stormwater quality regulations in the near future. If the pool dredging is increased, and sedimentation does increase, the residence time in the existing segments and stormwater collection systems will decrease. Will this adversely affect the quality of the stormwater discharge to the receiving stream?

Thank you for the opportunity to provide comments on this proposed project. If you have questions or concerns regarding these comments, please contact our office at (208) 759-4370.

Sincerely,

*Clody Barrett*

Clody Barrett  
Waterhead Monitoring Coordinator

CC: Sandy Simmons, ACOE, Wallis Wells  
Jerome Fineman, IDFG, Lewiston  
Doug Ablescholden, IDEQ, Boise

**Organization**  
Idaho DEQ, Lewiston regional Office, Watershed Monitoring Coordinator  
**Comment 1**

*Dredging activities must not result in a violation of specific surface water quality criteria for the above mentioned designated use classifications as listed in the provisions of IDAPA 58.01.02.250. Monitoring the in-water activities is required to ensure Idaho State water quality standards are being met.*

**Response**  
The Corps has in the past and plans to continue monitoring water quality during dredging activities to ensure compliance with applicable water quality standards. A sampling and analysis plan will be developed for each dredging activity, and submitted to IDEQ for review as part of the Clean Water Act 401 certification process. The DMMP Monitoring Program is included in the Final DMMP/EIS as Appendix M.

**Organization**  
Idaho DEQ, Lewiston regional Office, Watershed Monitoring Coordinator  
**Comment 2**

*IDEQ asks that the DMMP include documentation of dredging effects on water quality for this section for purposes related to this TMDL and its implementation. In addition, the TMDL could require a further reduction in pollutant discharge or further restoration from this proposed project.*

**Response**  
The Corps acknowledges that a TMDL allocation for temperature is being developed for the Snake River, from the confluence of the Salmon River to its confluence with the Columbia River. The Corps routinely monitors temperature at established total dissolved gas monitoring stations in Lower Granite Reservoir. When dredging operations are conducted during the winter, the overall effect of dredging on reservoir temperature is expected to be minimal. Potential summer dredging of backwater areas may have a localized effect on water temperature, but it would not be expected to have a measurable effect on water temperature in the reservoirs. Creation of shallow water habitats is expected to result in localized near-shore temperature increases. Because of the relatively small surface area of the proposed habitats, combined with the increased depth in the confluence area and the amount of water exchange occurring in the reservoir, impacts to the overall reservoir temperature are anticipated to be relatively minor. Also see response to the Environmental Protection Agency's Comment 10.

**Organization**  
Idaho DEQ, Lewiston regional Office, Watershed Monitoring Coordinator  
**Comment 3**

*A coordination plan should be developed for Washington and Idaho, as these states are responsible for implementation of the provisions of the Clean Water Act in their respective sections of the Snake River and this activity.*

**Response**  
Although a specific coordination plan has not been developed at this time, the Corps will continue to coordinate with the Idaho Department of Environmental Quality, the Washington Department of Ecology, and the Oregon Department of Environmental Quality, as well as the U.S. EPA, for Clean Water Act compliance throughout the implementation of the DMMP. The LSMG and Dredged Material Evaluation Framework present specific opportunities for continued coordination.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

**Organization**  
Idaho DEQ, Lewiston regional Office, Watershed Monitoring Coordinator  
**Comment 4**

*As per Idaho's 401 water quality certification guidance, each dredging activity, including Corps civil works dredging activities and non-Corps dredging activities will be reviewed by IDEQ prior to the activity, or the issuing of a permit. The state of Idaho will consult with the Corps to determine if the activity required an individual permit with public review and 401 water quality certification, or a Nationwide permit with regional conditions. Clean Water Act 401 water quality certification will require application of Best Management Practices for controlling turbidity during dredging activity. A summary report will be prepared by the Corps and provided to IDEQ providing BMP effectiveness in protecting water quality.*

**Response**  
The Corps will continue to work with IDEQ regarding the implementation of each dredging activity. IDEQ will have input into each dredging project through the Clean Water Act 401 certification process. Further, the Corps will coordinate with IDEQ, and other appropriate water resource agencies, in the assessment of BMP effectiveness in protecting water quality.

**Organization**  
Idaho DEQ, Lewiston regional Office, Watershed Monitoring Coordinator  
**Comment 5**

*IDEQ recommends the DMMP/EIS include provisions for continued water quality management efforts in the confluence of the Snake and Clearwater Rivers.*

**Response**  
The DMMP addresses water quality associated with dredging and dredged material management. Overall, water quality in Lower Granite Reservoir is associated with operation of the project. Sediment and water quality data collected as part of dredging activities will be provided to IDEQ as it becomes available. Information gathered during each dredging project will be considered when planning future dredging projects within the 20-year period. The Corps will continue to work with IDEQ throughout the implementation of the plan. IDEQ will also have continued input through the Clean Water Act 401 permitting process.

**Organization**  
Idaho DEQ, Lewiston regional Office, Watershed Monitoring Coordinator  
**Comment 6**

*The levees are being raised to increase conveyance, which has been reduced by sedimentation. How does reducing sediment removal prevent future levee raises? How is the conveyance to be maintained after the 20-year plan has expired? Does the proposed plan result in future levee raises not currently addresses?*

**Response**  
Reducing sediment removal does not prevent future levee raises. The levee plan was developed in conjunction with the reduced sediment removal and is expected to provide the desired conveyance and level of flood protection through the year 2074. The need for levee raises would be re-evaluated after 2074 based on conditions at that time.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

Organization

Idaho DEQ, Lewiston regional Office, Watershed Monitoring Coordinator

Comment 7

*Is an increase in pool elevation expected to provide conveyance? If so, has the effects of increased head in regards to infiltration through the dike structure been evaluated? Will the existing pumping facilities be adequate?*

Response

The proposed levee raise provides for increased pool elevation during extreme flood events and, thus, provides conveyance while maintaining a designed level of protection. The normal pool operating elevation would not increase as a result of the proposed levee raise. During normal operating conditions, the water level would remain at its current elevation, so there would be no increased head and, thus, no increased infiltration.

Infiltration could occur during high-flow (i.e., flood) events, such as the 100-year flood or the standard project flood. Flood events provide a temporary condition in which infiltration could occur, and as such, are not expected to result in substantial amounts of infiltration. No specific evaluations of potential changes in infiltration rates associated with the proposed levee raises were conducted. However, the pump stations behind the levee system are designed for the 100-year storm water event and are anticipated to be adequate to control infiltration associated with flood events. Additional storm water flow from flood infiltration to the storm water pumping system is anticipated to be minimal.

Organization

Idaho DEQ, Lewiston regional Office, Watershed Monitoring Coordinator

Comment 8

*If the pool elevation is increased, and infiltration rates do increase, the residence time in the existing seepage and stormwater collection system will decrease. Will this adversely affect the quality of the pumped discharge to the receiving rivers?*

Response

The levee raise is not expected to increase the normal operating pool elevation. The increased pool elevation during flood events does have the potential to reduce residence time in the stormwater collection system and impact the quality of the discharge. However, such events are expected to be infrequent and of limited duration and the impacts are anticipated to be minimal. The levee raise will better ensure that the river waters do not inundate the existing seepage and stormwater collection system directly by overflow which would have a greater adverse effect on water quality.

Final DMMPIEIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District



IDAHO FISH & GAME  
CLEARWATER REGION  
1540 Warner Avenue  
Lewiston, Idaho 83501-5009

Debt Knechtner / Governor  
Bud Biele / Director

January 7, 2002

Lieutenant Colonel Richard P. Wagenaar  
Department of the Army  
Walla Walla District, Corps of Engineers  
ATTN: Dredged Material Management Plan  
201 North Third Avenue  
Walla Walla, Washington 99362-1876

RE: Dredged Material Management Plan and Environmental Impact Statement

Dear Colonel Wagenaar:

Thank you for the opportunity to review the draft Dredged Material Management Plan and Environmental Impact Statement (DMMP/EIS), McNary Reservoir and Lower Snake River Reservoirs. Our comments augment those which we previously provided on the preliminary draft of the DMMP/EIS in November 2000.

#### Alternatives

The four alternatives analyzed do not cover a wide nor creative range of solutions for the serious, long-term problem of sediment accumulation and decreasing flow conveyance and capacity in Lower Granite Reservoir. All include dredging and dredge disposal, and three include a three-foot levee raise. All of the alternatives including the preferred are costly and offer only short-term solutions to a very complex long-term problem.

Several issues that we raised in our November comments were either not addressed fully in the DMMP/EIS. For instance, we suggested that the DMMP/EIS include a more fully developed range of alternatives, including more natural processes for sediment removal and transport. Alternatives such as a spring sediment "flushing" event should be analyzed. While a flushing alternative may require seasonal modifications to reservoir operations, it may prove to be less expensive and provide more benefits to migrating anadromous fish than existing alternatives. We asked that the DMMP/EIS thoroughly explore the relationship between the continued accumulation of sediment and the benefits of the State of Idaho significant contribution of flow augmentation. We requested that the DMMP/EIS more thoroughly evaluate potential changes in velocity, temperature, smolt travel time, survival, crowding, and disease exposure of listed stocks in each alternative. We suggested that the DMMP/EIS evaluate the use of flows from

Revising Idaho's Wildlife Heritage

Approved: [Signature] Engineer - 204 798-3010 Fax: 204 798-3017 Idaho Fish & Game (IDFG) 2nd Floor 1-800-177-3239 <http://www.idfg.idaho.gov>

5 Downslide Dam to induce adult steelhead movement upstream into the lower Clearwater River prior and during the winter work window. We also requested a complete analysis of the effects of the development of shallow water habitats, in combination with the long-term accumulation of sediment in the upper part of Lower Granite Reservoir, on steelhead populations.

#### Sediment Accumulation

Approximately 2.2 million cubic yards of sediment accumulates annually in Lower Granite Reservoir. Specific amounts vary year to year. An examination of sediment columns exposed during the 1992 experimental reservoir drawdown suggests that at least 3 feet of sediment can be accumulated during high water years.

Under the Preferred Alternative, approximately 300,000 cubic yards of sediment will be dredged every two years, primarily from the 14' by 250' navigation channel. This represents only 5 percent of the annual build-up of sediment.

Based on a 484 thousand acre-foot capacity of Lower Granite Reservoir, sediment recruitment represents approximately a 1 percent reduction in total reservoir capacity every two to three years. Over the next 100 to 150 years, the reservoir capacity can be expected to decrease by approximately 50 percent.

7 Because most of the sediment is generated from land use activities in the upper part of the watershed, it is important that the Corps work closely with other agencies and the public to address on-going upstream erosion. The DMMP/EIS should provide additional analysis and solutions to this issue.

8 The Preferred Alternative includes a proposed 3-foot levee raise in Lewiston, to replace flow conveyance lost to sediment build-up in the reservoir. With almost 3 million cubic yards of sediment accumulating annually in the reservoir, how long will it be before the next levee raise is proposed? If we understand the analysis correctly, a 100-year event can be expected to overtop raised levees near the end of the planning period (75 years). Based on the analysis in the DMMP/EIS, the next levee raise will require extensive and expensive infrastructure changes, including raising or modifying several bridges in the Lewiston area.

9 Levee raises effectively raise the elevation of the river further above the city during flood events, leading to potential long-term drastic consequences during flood events. We have consistently learned these lessons along other rivers of the country, with the Mississippi River perhaps the most high profile. We are disappointed that the DMMP/EIS does not analyze and discuss potential long-term implications of future levee raises, drawing on a variety of available examples.

10 Should we care today about the long-term prognosis for Lower Granite Reservoir? We think so, as solutions are likely to get more expensive and complex in the future. We feel that the Corps, through the DMMP/EIS process, has a responsibility to the public and

future generations of Idahoans to provide a realistic description of these projects 75 years and beyond, and potential ramifications to the public and fish and wildlife resources.

#### Sediment Disposal/Basaltic Use

We are in favor of utilizing dredge material to create favorable habitats in the reservoir where possible. We remain somewhat skeptical of the degree of benefit however. We suspect that the placement of dredged material will effectively mitigate for the lost shoreline and shallow water rearing habitat utilized by juvenile fall chinook under the impoundment conditions (Appendix F-57). How stable will the artificially created habitats be long-term in light of fluctuating reservoir levels or wave action? How soon will they be covered with silt and provide the same poor quality of habitat as most of the rest of the reservoir? Appendix F reported that under a no project alternative, about 2 inches per year of fine sediment would accumulate across the bench of the proposed water disposal site. Under the Preferred Alternative, won't this silt accumulate on the surface of the sand substrates?

We are not convinced that the shallow water habitats created will not accidentally predation by smallmouth bass or northern pike minnows. The DMMP/EIS suggests that species such as smallmouth bass prefer larger substrates than juvenile chinook salmon. While we generally agree, we assume that higher temperatures and presence of juvenile chinook (over) will likely be stronger attractants to smallmouth bass than substrate size.

Appendix G mentions that the disposal site near RM 116 was selected because it could provide suitable resting/rearing habitat, would not interfere with navigation, wouldn't harm cultural resources, and would be of sufficient size to accommodate dredged material for several years. How many years is several, and what other disposal sites exist long-term (i.e. life of the project and beyond)? The Corps is still in the process of completing a Feasibility Study to evaluate and assess alternative measures that may increase the survival of juvenile anadromous fish through the Lower Snake Reservoir system. Disposal sites selected should not compromise the ability of the Corps to implement other potential long-term changes in management of the Lower Snake River. Historical Evidence.

The DMMP/EIS concludes that the creation of shallow water habitats will have negligible effects on temperature. This may be the case in the near term. However, over the long-term, created shallow water habitats in combination with the accumulation of 3.2 million cubic yards of sediment annually in the upper end will exacerbate water temperature problems caused by the original impoundment. Among other things, high temperatures can negatively effect adult anadromous fish migrations, therefore impacting Corps mitigation obligations.

#### Impacts of Dredge Operations

Adhering to the winter work window (December 15 to March 1) during dredge operations will reduce but not eliminate potential impacts to a variety of aquatic

17 resources. We feel that the phrases "harmless" or "easily avoidable" (Appendix F-60) are not appropriate in describing potential impacts of dredging operations to fish populations.

18 Analysis of potential impacts to steelhead is understated in the DMMP/EIS. During some winters, a relatively high percentage (at least 40 percent) of Clearwater B run steelhead are in the Lower Granite pool during the winter work window. The implied correlation between lack of fisherman and lack of fish at the confluence is not accurate in all years.

A small percentage of juvenile fall chinook will also over winter in the Lower Granite pool. Data indicates that the yearling fall chinook that outmigrate the second year exhibit a higher Smolt to Adult Return (SAR) ratio than 0 age fall chinook. Strong potential to constrain these fish exists during dredging operations.

Limited data is available on the presence of different life stages of lamprey in Lower Granite Reservoir. As the DMMP/EIS points out, some evidence suggests that ammocoetes may be in the substrate in the reservoir bottom. Careful monitoring during dredge operations, including examination of dredge materials, will be necessary to ensure that lamprey ammocoetes or other juvenile fish are not entrained.

21 The DMMP/EIS provides a fairly detailed analysis of white sturgeon data from Lower Granite, but doesn't cover any potential direct impacts to sturgeon while conducting dredge operations in the winter.

Thank you for the opportunity to provide comments on the DMMP/EIS. We are hopeful that the Corps can work with other agencies and the public to develop reasonable long-term solutions to sediment and flow conveyance, and accompanying aquatic resource issues in Lower Granite Reservoir. Please contact Jerome Hansen (208-799-5010) of this office if we can provide additional information.

Sincerely,

*Cal Gross*

Cal Gross  
Clearwater Regional Supervisor

cg/jw/s

cc: Cindy Barrett, DEQ  
Jerome Hansen  
Virgil Moore  
Ed Schriever  
Trecy Trent, Natural Resources Policy Bureau



IDAHO FISH & GAME  
600 South Walnut  
P.O. Box 215  
Boise, Idaho 83707-0025

Date: November 27, 2000  
To: Mr. Jack Sands  
From: Mr. Jack Sands

Mr. Jack Sands  
US Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District  
201 North Third Ave.  
Walla Walla, WA 99362

Dear Mr. Sands,

Pursuant to Greg Servheen's briefing with you in July on the Dredged Material Management Plan (DMMP), the Idaho Department of Fish and Game (Department) submits the enclosed comments. The comments are based on a preliminary draft of the programmatic DMMP EIS. Our understanding is that the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers (Corps) and the Environmental Protection Agency are just finishing up an internal review of the preliminary draft DMMP EIS.

An "interim" document that just addresses this winter's dredging for port access is already out for comment. While our comments are more focused on the programmatic EIS, there is relevance to the short-term action proposal and there may be aspects of our comments that the Corps may want to consider while finalizing a public review of the programmatic EIS.

If you have any questions regarding the Department's comments, please contact Greg in our Clearwater Regional Office at (208) 799-5010. We would also like our comments shared with the Regional Dredging Team.

Thank you again for your time. Please keep the Department involved in this important analysis and project.

Sincerely,

*Virginia Moore*  
Virginia Moore, Chief  
Bureau of Fisheries

Enclosure

Cc: J. Yost, Governor's Office  
T. Trent, IDFG  
S. Penney, NPT  
Fish Passage Advisory Committee  
C. Green, IDFG  
A. Joby, IDFG Commission  
NMFS, Olympia

Boysen, Idaho's Wildlife Heritage

Boysen, Idaho's Wildlife Heritage • 208-334-2700 • Fax 208-334-2115 • Idaho's Wildlife Heritage • 1-800-775-8387 • <http://www.idfg.idaho.gov>

## Comments on the US Army Corps of Engineers' Draft Dredged Material Management Plan Environmental Impact Statement

Idaho Department of Fish and Game

Boise, Idaho

November 27, 2000

We appreciate the opportunity to comment on the US Army Corps of Engineers' (Corps) Draft Dredged Material Management Plan (DMMP) Environmental Impact Statement (EIS) for the lower Snake River. This is a very important project affecting the communities of Lewiston, Clarkston, Orofino, and the conservation of fish stocks in Idaho listed for protection under the federal Endangered Species Act (ESA).

Since implementation of dredging in Lower Granite pool, several things have changed that make it imperative the EIS and any interim dredging projects be more carefully evaluated than is done within the draft EIS. The primary changes, of course, have been the continuing decline and subsequent listing of anadromous salmon and steelhead stocks.

The Lower Granite reservoir impoundment has reduced substrate and riparian cover for rearing and predator avoidance during outmigration, reduced water velocity in the impoundment pools, increased the number of predators, and changed water temperatures. The increasing buildup of sediment within Lower Granite pool and subsequent reduction of channel capacity and flow conveyance in the upper reaches of the reservoir may also be contributing to temperature problems caused by the impoundments in the lower Snake River.

We understand that approximately 12 million yards of sediment currently collects in Lower Granite Reservoir annually. Most of this sediment accumulates in the upper section of lower Granite Reservoir at the confluence of the Clearwater and Snake Rivers and it impinges on the Ports of Clarkston and Lewiston, and the recreation areas of these cities. At no time since the beginning of the dredging program in lower Granite Reservoir in 1982 has the Corps removed more than 31% of the total annual accumulation of sediment in the project; most of the dredged sediment has been disposed in lower reaches of the reservoir. Based on a 484 thousand acre-foot reduction in total reservoir capacity every two to three years. This effect is accumulated in the upper reaches of the reservoir, where all of Idaho's juvenile and adult salmon and steelhead must pass. One effect of this accumulating sediment has been to reduce channel capacity and increase surface water elevations associated with flood discharge. Another effect is that surface area of the reservoir has increased relative to depth, particularly in the upper reaches of the reservoir, resulting in additional solar heating of the reservoir.

See 16

The effect of not being able to maintain dredge removal consistent with dredge accumulation during the past 21 years and for the foreseeable 20 years of the DMMP may exacerbate water temperature problems caused by the original impoundments. Increased water temperature can impair juvenile and adult salmon and steelhead migration. Delayed cooling of the impoundments

is the fall can impair adult steelhead and fall chinook movement into the Snake and Clearwater rivers. This effect is not specific to listed fish, but can also impact non-listed hatchery steelhead available to tribal and sport fisheries in Idaho.

Although the contribution of sedimentation to this water temperature problem may be relatively small, the accumulating effect may further threaten the conservation and potential recovery of listed salmon and steelhead stocks within the Snake River basin. For example, current Federal Columbia River Power System (FCRPS) operations require Idaho to provide approximately 2 million acre-feet of flow augmentation annually in an attempt to address water velocity and water temperature concerns in the lower Snake River. The ability of flow augmentation to address water velocity and temperature concerns is relatively minor, but the augmentation persists in spite of significant impacts to other State interests. One of our concerns is that continuing sedimentation will further reduce any benefits of the State's significant contribution of flow augmentation. The DNAMP EIS should thoroughly address this concern.

In light of decreasing channel capacity in Lower Granite Reservoir, and the potential for increasing water temperatures, the Department believes the DNAMP can directly affect Snake River salmon and steelhead migration and survival. We recommend the DNAMP fully assess lower Snake River juvenile salmon and steelhead migration and survival as it may be affected by the operation and maintenance efforts of the Corps dredge program and DNAMP for the next 20 years of the project. The programmatic EIS should more thoroughly evaluate the change in velocity, temperature, resting/feeding habitat, smolt travel time, survival, crowding, and disease exposure of listed fish stocks within each of the alternatives of the EIS. These changes should be assessed within the context of other salmon and steelhead recovery measures and the overall net impact to water temperature, water velocity, fish migration, and survival.

We understand the levee system surrounding Lewiston is not designed to provide flood control to Lewiston but rather to prevent inundation of the city. The draft EIS evaluated modifying the existing levees by 12, 6, 4, and 3 feet. Modifying the levees does not appear to fit within the DNAMP project purpose. The levees were designed and constructed to be an upstream extension of the dam to allow Lower Granite Reservoir to pass a Standard Project Flood (SPF) event while protecting Lewiston from inundation. Any modification of the levees is a modification of the operation of the Lower Granite project. Project modification of increasing levee heights will allow the reservoir to pass the SPF, but may also contribute to declining pool and water quality conditions and thus increase potential threats to recovering listed fish stocks. We request that alternatives be reevaluated because of their potentially negative impacts to salmon and steelhead conservation and recovery in the Snake River basin. We also request the DNAMP be included and assessed within the context of the Lower Snake River Juvenile Salmon Migration Feasibility Report/Environmental Impact Statement.

Based on the scope and duration of the DNAMP and the potential effects described above, we recommend the DNAMP EIS include a more fully developed range of alternatives that provides enhancement of migrating anadromous fish. It does not appear the draft DNAMP has fully explored more natural processes for sediment removal and transport. For example, dam modifications or inriver structures to increase water velocity in the main channel can reduce

sedimentation and improve fish migration conditions.

We recommend the DNAMP also consider additional measures to minimize adverse impacts to fish and fisheries during dredging operations. The current work window for the project is December 15 to March 31. This work window overlaps with the presence of holding or migrating adult steelhead. Alternatively, we suggest the DNAMP evaluate use of flows from Dworshak dam to induce adult steelhead movement upstream into the lower Clearwater River prior and during the December 15 March 31 work window to reduce the potential for impacts to listed steelhead. Because a relatively high percentage of the listed Clearwater B run (40 - 60%) steelhead will be in the pool and dredging areas at this time, it is likely that dredging activities may have adverse effects on adult steelhead. Minimizing the number of steelhead that may be affected by dredging activities by inducing their movement upstream out of the project area is an alternative the DNAMP should evaluate. Fall and winter drafts from Dworshak Reservoir should not be used if these drafts reduce the probability of refill to maximum flood control levels by early April. Shifting flood control responsibilities and timing, as well as shifting some of the summer flow augmentation water into the fall and early winter, will aid this effort.

The estimated cost of the dredging project is at least \$3/cubic yard for in-water disposal of dredged material. Costs would go up an estimated 3-4 times for disposal of dredged material in upland sites. We suggest that the final EIS improve its cost-benefit analysis of the dredge program. Because the pool is maintained by the Lower Granite project, each alternative, including the natural river alternative, should be economically assessed using local tax costs that support the waterways/ports, operation and maintenance for navigation, salmon mitigation, and occasional federal costs like lock repair. We recommend that analysis include the level and potential impacts of dredging required to catch up with shortfalls in the existing dredge program, potential mitigation for declining pool conditions because of sedimentation, and fish and wildlife benefit costs and risks.

The dredge program has been identified as benefiting chinook salmon by providing critical shallow water habitats free from potential predators. While we believe some of these benefits are real, we ask that the EIS assess the availability of similar habitats under a natural river and without dredging the lower Granite pool. Certainly continuing sedimentation in lower Granite pool is also increasing shallow water habitats. The effects of these increased areas of shallow water on water temperature should also be considered in the DNAMP. Because a 404 permit for dredging requires that in-water disposal be for beneficial use, this determination will need to be made within the EIS with full consideration of the risk and potential benefit to all listed fish species.

We request Idaho Department of Fish and Game be included on the Regional Dredging Team identified in the DNAMP EIS.

# Organization

Idaho Department of Fish & Game, Clearwater Region

## Comment 1

*The four alternatives analyzed do not cover a wide nor creative range of solutions for the serious, long-term problem of sediment accumulation and decreasing flow conveyance and capacity in Lower Granite Reservoir. All include dredging and dredge disposal, and include a three-foot levee raise. All of the alternatives, including the preferred, are costly and offer only short-term solutions to a very complex long-term problem.*

## Response

The Corps appreciates the complexity of issues of long-term dredged material management as they relate to the lower Snake River and McNary Reservoirs. The DMMP/EIS reflects the alternatives identified through the scoping meetings and subsequent analysis by the Corps. The range of alternatives meets the project purpose and need. Non-dredging and reduced dredging alternatives were considered. The Corps considered short-term and long-term approaches, and was unable to identify any non-dredging alternatives that would preclude the need for dredging. Reducing sediment generated by land use practices was considered, but would not eliminate the need for dredging. Although the Corps has no authority to change land use practices on non-Corps property, the Corps will use the Local Sediment Management Group to pursue possible modifications to land use practices.

# Organization

Idaho Department of Fish & Game, Clearwater Region

## Comment 2

*We suggested that the DMMP/EIS include a more fully developed range of alternatives, including more natural processes for sediment removal and transport. Alternatives such as a spring sediment "flushing" event should be analyzed.*

## Response

Spring sediment "flushing" (both with and without drawdown) has been considered in the past, and is not a viable strategy for meeting the DMMP's objectives.

Without drawdown, a spring "flushing" operation would not develop sufficient velocities within the reservoir to pick up significant quantities of materials and transport them downstream. With drawdown, the sediment flushing could be effective, but the impacts to operations as well as project facilities and major support features and public infrastructure would exceed the benefits of sediment flushing. Also, flushing would just move the sediment downstream only to potentially cause problems elsewhere. See also response to Save our Wild Salmon's comment 10.

# Organization

Idaho Department of Fish & Game, Clearwater Region

## Comment 3

*We asked that the DMMP/EIS thoroughly explore the relationship between the continued accumulation of sediment and the benefits of the State of Idaho significant contribution of flow augmentation.*

## Response

Flow augmentation has target flows of 80,000 to 100,000 cubic feet per second (cfs) in the spring (i.e., from April 10 – June 21) and 50,000 to 55,000 cfs in the summer (i.e., from June 22 – July 31) for Lower Granite Reservoir. Flows in this range usually do not carry high sediment loads in

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

suspension and, therefore, do not contribute substantially to sedimentation within the reservoirs of the lower Snake River. Higher flows – greater than 150,000 cfs – usually associated with spring runoff events tend to carry greater sediment loads (than flow augmentation scenarios) and, therefore, contribute more sedimentation within the reservoir system. Consequently, there is a minor, but unsubstantial, relationship between accumulation of sediment in Lower Granite Reservoir and the State of Idaho's flow augmentation.

# Organization

Idaho Department of Fish & Game, Clearwater Region

## Comment 4

*We requested that the DMMP/EIS more thoroughly evaluate potential changes in velocity, temperature, smolt travel time, survival, crowding, and disease exposure of listed stocks in each alternative.*

## Response

The potential change in velocities resulting from dredging the navigation channel to a maximum of 16 feet (overdraft) in a 250-foot wide channel at the confluence area of the Snake and Clearwater rivers confluence would not be substantial. The position of the navigation channel at the confluence area, in that it is the head of the reservoir and, therefore, has lower velocities, is precisely why the majority of the sediment settles out there. Therefore, if velocities do not substantially change, smolt travel time will not substantially change, survival will not change, and crowding and disease exposure will not change. Even if a substantial change in velocities occurred at the confluence area, this may serve to benefit juvenile salmonids, but would have no impact on adult salmonids, which migrate upstream along shorelines. Although the creation of shallow water benches may have a small, localized impact on increasing temperatures in the shallow water area, dredging the channel to navigation depth would reduce the exposure of the river bottom as a whole to solar warming.

# Organization

Idaho Department of Fish & Game, Clearwater Region

## Comment 5

*We suggested that the DMMP/EIS evaluate the use of flows from Dworshak Dam to induce adult steelhead movement upstream into the lower Clearwater River prior and during the winter work window.*

## Response

Use of flows from Dworshak Dam by spilling water during the winter in water work window would have an unknown effect on overwintering adult and juvenile steelhead. The average temperature for water passing through Dworshak Dam at the spill case in December of 1999-2001 was 7.13°C (USACE 2002). As dredging would begin in December, a temperature change would not be a cue for fish to move upstream. Since a temperature change would not be expected, steelhead would have to move upstream based on an increase in total river discharge and we know of no evidence that indicates that they would. However, if they would, it may also trigger fish of non-Clearwater origins to migrate up the Clearwater River. Another uncertainty is the effect that higher flows might have on juvenile salmonids and Bull Trout rearing in the North Fork Clearwater and Clearwater Rivers.

In addition, although selective withdrawal may eventually help to minimize entrainment, the food base for bull trout in Dworshak reservoir, kokanee, may be entrained with winter spill with

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

unknown effects on bull trout (Maiole and Elam. 1996).

#### Organization

Idaho Department of Fish & Game, Clearwater Region

#### Comment 6

*We also requested a complete analysis of the effects of the development of shallow water habitats, in combination with the long-term accumulation of sediment in the upper part of Lower Granite pool, on water temperatures.*

#### Response

Water temperatures may increase at in the immediate vicinity of the locations where new shallow-water habitat is created. Although the creation of shallow water benches may have a small, localized impact on increasing temperatures in the shallow water area, dredging the channel to navigation depth would reduce the exposure of the river bottom as a whole to solar radiation. Overall temperatures of the pool would not increase.

Organization Idaho Department of Fish & Game, Clearwater Region

#### Comment 7

*Because most of the sediment is generated from land use activities in the upper part of the watershed, it is important that the Corps work closely with other agencies and the public to address on-going upstream erosion. The DMMP/EIS should provide additional analysis and solutions to the issue.*

#### Response

The Corps intends to do this through the Local Sediment Management Group. In addition, a primary objective for the Corps is management of dredged materials that accumulate in the navigation channel or affect flow conveyance in the Lewiston/Clarkston area. Not all sediment entering the lower Snake River system affects navigation or flow conveyance and, thus, the objective of the DMMP is not to find solutions to all sediment accumulation problems. None the less, the Corps does plan to use the LSMG as a forum for discussion and, potentially, action to address a broad range of sedimentation issues in the lower Snake River.

Also see response to comment 1, above.

#### Organization

Idaho Department of Fish & Game, Clearwater Region

#### Comment 8

*With almost 3 million cubic yards of sediment accumulating annually in the reservoir, how long will it be before the next levee raise is proposed?*

#### Response

The preferred levee modification alternative, which includes a three-foot levee raise in selected areas, was designed to last through the 2074, which is the project life of the Lower Granite Dam. The proposed levee modification is based upon the best available data regarding sedimentation rates in Lower Granite reservoir. The Corps does not anticipate that future levee raises will be required prior to 2074. It is possible that the levee height may need to be re-evaluated for the years beyond 2074.

Final DMMP/EIS

July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

#### Organization

Idaho Department of Fish & Game, Clearwater Region

#### Comment 9

*The DMMP/EIS does not analyze and discuss potential long-term implication of future levee raises, drawing on a variety of available examples.*

#### Response

The risk analysis presented in the DMMP/EIS Economic Analysis (Appendix C) does consider a variety of different levee raise and dredging program scenarios from the present through the year 2074, when the 100-year lifecycle of the original project will conclude. The best available information was used to estimate future need for increased flood protection and the likely costs of that protection. This was incorporated into the development and evaluation of alternatives. The Corps does not anticipate that future levee raises will be required prior to 2074 and, as such, "future levee raises" within the economic life of the Lower Granite project are not anticipated and were not examined in this DMMP.

The benefit-cost analysis that was part of the overall hydrological analysis was designed to evaluate a proposed project by considering the costs of the project over a period of time and comparing those with the benefits over the same period of time. The benefit-cost framework does take into consideration future implications of a project.

#### Organization

Idaho Department of Fish & Game, Clearwater Region

#### Comment 10

*We feel that the Corps, through the DMMP/EIS process, has a responsibility to the public and future generations of Idahoans to provide a realistic description of these projects 75 years and beyond, and potential ramifications to the public and fish and wildlife.*

#### Response

The dredged material management plan's timeframe is 20 years. The DMMP was developed to be as flexible as possible to address future changes in conditions during the 20-year planning horizon. With respect to flow conveyance and the proposed levee modification, the Corps' analysis considered anticipated conditions through 2074, the designed economic life of the project, and used the best available data to estimate future needs. Further analysis could be required in 2074 to consider how to meet goals for flow conveyance at that point in time.

#### Organization

Idaho Department of Fish & Game, Clearwater Region

#### Comment 11

*We disagree that the placement of dredged material will effectively mitigate for the lost shoreline and shallow water rearing habitat utilized by juvenile fall chinook under pre-impoundment conditions (Appendix F-57).*

#### Response

The Corps believes that all habitat improvement efforts are based on sound science are worthy of the effort. These efforts are not meant to mitigate for all habitat lost due to the impoundment but to provide incremental changes in the habitat to benefit the populations of endangered fish that may be using it.

Final DMMP/EIS

July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

Organization  
Idaho Department of Fish & Game, Clearwater Region  
Comment 12

*How stable will the artificially created habitats be long-term in light of fluctuating reservoir levels or wave action? Appendix F reported that under a no project alternative, about 2 inches per year of fine sediment would accumulate across the bench of the proposed in-water disposal site. Under the Preferred Alternative, won't this silt accumulate on the surface of the sand substrates?*

Response

In the late 1980s to early 1990s, biological investigations were conducted in the Lower Granite Reservoir to study the effects of in water disposal on habitat use by various species of anadromous and non-anadromous fish. Although seven years of research showed a benefit for endangered salmonids, no recent studies have been conducted to determine the continued and long-term viability of these sites as beneficial to endangered salmonids. NMFS has requested that the Corps conduct further investigations into the biological integrity and benefits of the shallow water disposal sites. Bennett et al 1995 reported that the underwater island that was created had moved and redistributed in the deep-water habitat. However, Centennial Island, created in the early 1990s is still in place and does not appear to be moving.

Just downstream from the Port of Wilma, is the largest known single rearing area for fall chinook in Lower Granite Reservoir. It is currently composed of sand and is not being covered with silt. The investigations into the continued viability of the created habitat at Centennial Island, as put forth in the NMFS Biological Opinion (2000), would include an analysis of substrate quality. Dredged material placement site will be monitored to evaluate their stability and effectiveness (Appendix M).

Organization  
Idaho Department of Fish & Game, Clearwater Region  
Comment 13

*We are not convinced that the shallow water habitats created will not accentuate predation by smallmouth bass or northern pike minnows. We assume that higher temperatures and presence of juvenile chinook (prey) will likely be stronger attractants to smallmouth bass than substrate size.*

Response

Bennett et al 1995 found predators on the sandy areas of the created habitat. However, the predators found were in the larval life stage. Upon reaching a larger size, predators dispersed, presumably searching for cover. In addition, larval fish were one of the food components that were found in the stomachs of fall chinook sampled by Curet et al 1993. Fall chinook on an open sandy flat would be more able to avoid predators, than if they were amidst shorelines in warm water that had a great deal of cover.

Numerous scientists from federal, state, university and tribal agencies set up the study design in 1987. The researcher involved with many of the studies was David Bennett, Ph.D., a tenured professor at the University of Idaho. With a multiple year study design, a lead researcher who is a leading expert in this field, and a study design from the regions leading experts, the Corps believes that the science is sound. (Web et al 1987)

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

Organization  
Idaho Department of Fish & Game, Clearwater Region  
Comment 14

*Appendix G mentions that the disposal site near RM 116 was selected because it could provide suitable resting/rearing habitat, would not interfere with navigation, wouldn't harm cultural resources, and would be of sufficient size to accommodate dredged material for several years. How many years is several, and what other disposal sites exist long-term (i.e. life of the project and beyond)?*

Response

The Corps identified disposal sites that would be sufficient to accommodate dredged materials over the 20-year term of the DMMP. Plates 8-10, 12-13, and 15-16 illustrate the areas identified for shallow-water habitat creation, including the site at RM 116. The proposed woody riparian habitat establishment at RM 132 (Chief Timothy HMU, see Plate 17) and the site at RM 116 would be sufficient to accommodate dredged materials for at least the first two dredging cycles, based on quantities that are anticipated to be dredged.

Organization  
Idaho Department of Fish & Game, Clearwater Region  
Comment 15

*The Corps is still in the process of completing a Feasibility Study to evaluate and screen alternative measures that may increase the survival of juvenile anadromous fish through the Lower Snake Reservoir system. Disposal sites selected should not compromise the ability of the Corps to implement other potential long-term changes in management of the lower Snake River reservoir system.*

Response

Section 1.6 of the DMMP/EIS describes the relationship between the DMMP/EIS and the Feasibility Study. Proposed dredging and dredged material management activities would not be inconsistent with the preferred alternative of the Feasibility Study.

Organization  
Idaho Department of Fish & Game, Clearwater Region  
Comment 16

*Over the long-term, created shallow water habitats in combination with the accumulation of 3.2 million cubic yards of sediment annually in the upper end will exacerbate water temperature problems caused by the original impoundments.*

Response

Although the creation of shallow water benches will result in a localized increase in temperature in the shallow water area, dredging the channel to navigation depth will reduce the exposure of the river bottom in the channel to solar warming. The maximum total surface area of the shallow water habitats proposed over the 20-year life of the project amounts to less than 3% of the total surface acreage of Lower Granite Reservoir (246 acres/8900 acres) and would affect less than 0.8% of the total volume of the reservoir (considering an average 15 foot depth x 246 acres/ 483,800 acre feet). Because of the relatively small amount of influence, combined with the increased depth in the confluence area and the amount of water exchange occurring in the reservoir, impacts to the overall reservoir temperature are anticipated to be relatively minor. The

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

Corps will monitor the habitat creation areas to evaluate the biological activities as well as stability and water quality characteristics of the area, and will evaluate the effectiveness of these areas based on the monitoring results.

#### Organization

Idaho Department of Fish & Game, Clearwater Region

#### Comment 17

*We feel that the phrases "harmless" or "easily avoidable" (Appendix F-60) are not appropriate in describing potential impacts of dredging operations to fish populations.*

#### Response

The Corps acknowledges that these terms do not adequately describe the potential impacts to fish. The proposed dredging and dredged material management activities may adversely affect fish species, including species listed under the Endangered Species Act. However, the activities proposed under the DMMP are not expected to have significant adverse effects on fish populations, nor cause jeopardy to the continued survival of listed fish species (see Appendix F).

#### Organization

Idaho Department of Fish & Game, Clearwater Region

#### Comment 18

*Analysis of potential impacts to steelhead is understated in the DMMP/EIS.*

#### Response

Appendix F of the DMMP/EIS states that dredging operations are likely to adversely affect juvenile steelhead that have the potential to rear in the reservoir areas during the work window, as well as are likely to adversely affect adults using the confluence area during the winter in-water work window. Equipment and work windows were specifically meant to avoid as many fish as possible. However, the Corps realizes that some fish may be negatively affected.

#### Organization

Idaho Department of Fish & Game, Clearwater Region

#### Comment 19

*Some potential to entrain these fish exists during dredging operations.*

#### Response

Fall chinook typically have an ocean type rearing life history and typically outmigrate seaward during the summer as subyearlings (Tiffan et al. 2001). According to Williams and Bjornn 1998, "A small proportion of hatchery and natural subyearling fall chinook salmon resubadultized and migrated early in spring 1997; however, as with fish released in 1995, the number that overwintered and migrated seaward as yearlings in spring was small and did not effect survival estimates." This indicates that only a small proportion of fall chinook may over winter every year.

The Corps agrees that some overwintering fall chinook may be impacted by the dredging operations. Thus the Corps' finding in the Biological Assessment that proposed activities may affect and are likely to adversely affect juvenile fall chinook salmon (See Appendix F). By using the equipment identified in the DMMP/EIS and conducting dredging during periods when the fewest fish would be present in the dredging areas, the Corps is attempting to minimize impacts

Final DMMP/EIS

July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

as much as possible.

#### Organization

Idaho Department of Fish & Game, Clearwater Region

#### Comment 20

*Careful monitoring during dredge operations, including examination of dredge materials, will be necessary to ensure that lamprey ammocetes or other juvenile fish are not entrained.*

#### Response

The Corps intends to have a biologist on site at the beginning and possibly periodically through the dredging operations to determine whether dredging operations are impacting juvenile salmonids and lamprey (See DMMP/EIS Biological Assessment for Anadromous Fish Species).

#### Organization

Idaho Department of Fish & Game, Clearwater Region

#### Comment 21

*The DMMP/EIS provides a fairly detailed analysis of white sturgeon data from Lower Granite, but doesn't cover any potential direct impacts to sturgeon while conducting dredge operations during the winter.*

#### Response

Sturgeon were noted as potentially benefiting from dredging down to the original river channel. The DMMP/EIS alternatives would be removing primarily the top 3-5 feet of sediment from the navigation channel, and would not include significant dredging to the original river channel. Bennett et al. (1995) noted that deep water disposal of dredged material actually had temporary benefits to white sturgeon in that the macroinvertebrates that were redistributed in the lower river served as a food source for these fish, and sturgeon abundance in these locations increased during the disposal periods. EPA's guidance to the Corps with respect to managing dredged materials was to avoid "wasting" dredged material (i.e., deep water or upland disposal) when other options, such as habitat creation or other beneficial uses, were available. No long-term benefits were found with deep water disposal, and other options exist for beneficial use or placement of dredged materials. See section 2.2.4.1 of the DMMP/EIS.

The equipment that is planned for use during most dredging operations (i.e., clamshell dredge) would result in minimal entrainment of all mobile aquatic organisms, including sturgeon. In addition, areas where the highest concentrations of sturgeon are known to occur would not be dredged.

#### Organization

Idaho Department of Fish & Game, Clearwater Region

#### Comment 22

*We recommend the DMMP fully assess lower Snake River juvenile salmon and steelhead migration and survival as it may be affected by the operation and maintenance efforts of the Corps dredge program and DMMP for the next 20 years of the project. The programmatic EIS should more thoroughly evaluate the change in velocity, temperature, resting/feeding habitat, smolt travel time, survival, crowding, and disease exposure of listed fish stocks within each of the alternatives of the EIS.*

Final DMMP/EIS

July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

**Response**

The DMMP/EIS evaluates the environmental effects, including the effects on ESA-listed fish species, of the dredging and dredged material management alternatives. This evaluation considered the findings regarding juvenile salmon and steelhead migration that were presented in the Lower Snake River Juvenile Salmon Migration Feasibility Study Final EIS. Further, NMFS' Biological Opinion (2000) for the proposed dredging and dredged material management program found that it would not jeopardize listed fish species.

**Organization**

Idaho Department of Fish & Game, Clearwater Region

**Comment 23**

*Modifying the levees does not appear to fit within the DMMP project purpose. Project modification of increasing levee heights will allow the reservoir to pass the SPF but may also contribute to declining pool and water quality conditions and, thus, increase potential threats to recovering listed fish stocks.*

**Response**

Alternatives that consider levee modifications were included in the DMMP as a means to address flow conveyance while maintaining the designed level of flood protection for the Lewiston/Clarkston area. Raising the levees represents an alternative to increased dredging to provide flow conveyance. The proposed levee raise would not affect normal pool elevation, and is not expected to affect water quality or pose additional threats to recovering listed fish stocks.

**Organization**

Idaho Department of Fish & Game, Clearwater Region

**Comment 24**

*We also request the DMMP be included and assessed within the context of the Lower Snake River Juvenile Salmon Migration Feasibility Report/EIS.*

**Response**

To the extent applicable, the DMMP and Lower Snake River Juvenile Salmon Migration Feasibility Study/EIS were integrated with respect to purpose and subject matter. Section 1.6 of the DMMP/EIS explains the inter-relationship between these two planning efforts and documents. The Section 404(b)(1) evaluation for the Feasibility Study references the DMMP documentation as the location of the Corps' analysis of the effects of dredging and dredged material management on salmonids.

Also see response to Save Our Wild Salmon comment 37.

**Organization**

Idaho Department of Fish & Game, Clearwater Region

**Comment 25**

*We recommend the DMMP/EIS include a more fully developed range of alternatives that provides enhancement of migrating anadromous fish.*

**Response**

The DMMP/EIS examines a broad range of alternatives that are responsive to the stated purpose and need, which is focused on maintenance of the existing navigation channel and flow

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

conveyance capacity of the lower Snake River and McNary Reservoirs. The purpose of the DMMP is not to enhance fish habitat. However the issue of providing enhancements for migrating anadromous fishes was a very important consideration in the development of alternatives, consideration of existing environmental conditions and potential environmental effects of the alternatives, and development of proposed mitigation measures. Of note is the fact that several alternatives, including the preferred alternative, have as primary features dredged material management strategies that are specifically designed to provide enhancements for anadromous fishes. Further information on the Corps' efforts involving anadromous fish is available at the Walla Walla District's website:  
[www.nw.usace.army.mil/planning/ep/fishes/main.html](http://www.nw.usace.army.mil/planning/ep/fishes/main.html)

**Organization**

Idaho Department of Fish & Game, Clearwater Region

**Comment 26**

*The estimated cost of the dredging project is at least \$3 cubic yard for inwater disposal of dredged material. Costs would go up an estimated 3-4 times for disposal of dredged material in upland sites. We suggest that the final EIS improve its cost-benefit analysis of the dredge program. Because the pool is maintained by the Lower Granite project, each alternative, including the natural river alternative, should be economically assessed using local tax costs that support the waterways/ports, operation and maintenance for navigation, salmon migration, and occasional federal costs like lock repair. We recommend this analysis include the level and potential impacts of dredging required to catch up with shortfalls in the existing dredge program, potential mitigation for declining pool conditions because of sedimentation, and fish and wildlife benefit costs and risks.*

**Response**

The purpose of the DMMP/EIS is to evaluate ways to maintain the authorized navigation channel in the lower Snake River and McNary Reservoirs and accommodate flow conveyance over the next 20 years. Navigation is a specific aspect of the stated purpose and need. True "natural river conditions" would not allow navigation and, therefore, are not consistent with the DMMP's purpose and need. Response to Save Our Wild Salmon comment 29 presents an analysis of the benefits and costs of the proposed system management, consistent with the stated purpose and need.

**Organization**

Idaho Department of Fish & Game, Clearwater Region

**Comment 27**

*The dredge program has been identified as benefiting chinook salmon by providing critical shallow water habitats free from potential predators. While we believe some of these benefits are real, we ask that the EIS assess the availability of similar habitats under a natural river and without dredging the Lower Granite pool.*

**Response**

The purpose and need of the DMMP/EIS is to evaluate dredging and dredged disposal management alternatives to maintain the navigation channel and flow conveyance in the lower Snake River and McNary Reservoirs. As such, creation of shallow-water habitat as a beneficial use of dredged material was evaluated. Evaluation of shallow-water habitat under a natural river scenario would not fulfill the stated purpose and need of the plan.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

**Organization**

Idaho Department of Fish & Game, Clearwater Region

**Comment 28**

*We request that the Idaho Department of Fish and Game be included on the Regional Dredging Team identified in the DMMP/EIS.*

**Response**

Idaho Department of Fish and Game is included as a participant in the Local Sediment Management Group (formerly called the Regional Dredging Team) (see Section 1.8).

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District



DIKE KEMP THORNE  
governor

Richard J. Callaghan  
governor

Bill Dobson  
deputy director

IDAHO DEPARTMENT OF  
PARKS AND RECREATION  
RECREATION BOARD

Robert M. Haskins  
region one

Beverly L. Boyd  
region two

Ernest J. Lumsden  
region three

Glenn E. Sherraden, PhD  
region four

Joan S. McQuinn  
region five

Douglas A. Hancey  
region six

IDAHO DEPARTMENT OF  
PARKS AND RECREATION

P.O. Box 83720  
Boise, Idaho 83726-0645

(208) 334-4199  
Fax (208) 334-3741

Web 1-800-377-3329

Street address  
3657 Warm Springs Avenue

www.idahoparks.org

December 12, 2001

Richard P. Wagenaar  
Lieutenant Colonel  
Department of the Army  
Walla Walla District, Corps of Engineers  
201 North Third Avenue  
Walla Walla, WA 99362-1876

Dear Lieutenant Colonel Wagenaar:

ATTN: Dredged Material Management Plan

The Idaho Department of Parks and Recreation would like to comment on the Draft Executive Summary for the above referenced plan and specifically on the dredging impacts at Hells Gate State Park.

The Corps' preferred alternative, Alternative 4, involves no significant change to the way the marina and the Snake River channel in front of the marina is currently dredged and managed. None of the proposed alternatives would negatively affect recreation at Hells Gate State Park.

It is our experience that on occasion the main river channel is dredged in front of the marina. We have dredged the mouth of the marina on an annual basis prior to redesigning the entrance. Since the redesign, we have not had to dredge in two years. We also have a need to dredge the actual marina when the sediment gets too deep for the boats to maneuver, and that occurs every several years. The current system of dredging is working adequately and enabling Hells Gate State Park to continue to provide river related recreational opportunities.

Thank you for the opportunity to comment.

Sincerely,

Rick Callaghan, Director

G:\work\director\dredging.doc

CC: John Crowe, Development Bureau Chief  
Mike McCallister, Park Manager, Hells Gate State Park  
Rick Cummings, North Region Manager

Organization

Idaho State Parks and Recreation, Director

Comment 1

*None of the proposed alternatives would negatively affect recreation at Hells Gate State Park.*

Response

Your comment is noted.

Final DMMPEIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District



STATE OF WASHINGTON  
DEPARTMENT OF ECOLOGY  
P.O. Box 47600 • Olympia, Washington 98546-7600  
360 487-6000 • TDD Only (hearing impaired) 360 487-6006

January 3, 2002

Dept of the Army  
Walla Walla District  
Corps of Engineers  
ATTN: Dredged Material Management Plan  
201 North Third Avenue  
Walla Walla WA 99362-1876

Dear Sir:

Thank you for the opportunity to comment on the draft environmental impact statement for the Dredged Material Management Plan (DMMP/EIS). We have reviewed the DMMP/EIS and have the following comment.

1 Upland placement of dredged materials will require a solid waste permit unless the materials meet the definition of "clean dredge spoils" under the applicable solid waste rule in effect at the time of placement. The current rule is Chapter 173-304 WAC. This is currently being amended and will change to Chapter 173-350 WAC.

If you have any questions, please contact Mr. Wayne Kraft with our Solid Waste and Financial Assistance Program at (509) 456-2995.

Sincerely,

  
Rebecca J. Inman  
Environmental Coordination Section

EIS #017388

cc: Wayne Kraft, ERO  
Held Scheibner, ERO

Organization

State of Washington Dept. of Ecology, Environmental Coordination Section

Comment 1

*Upland placement of dredged materials will require a solid waste permit unless the materials meet the definition of "clean dredge spoils" under the applicable solid waste rule in effect at the time of placement.*

Response

The Corps will assess the quality of dredged materials per the methods of the dredged materials evaluation framework. The Corps will comply with all applicable state and federal regulations regarding placement of the dredged materials if they do not meet "clean dredged spoils" definition.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District



STATE OF WASHINGTON  
DEPARTMENT OF ECOLOGY  
P.O. Box 47200 • Olympia, Washington 98504-7200  
(360) 407-6000 • TDD Only (Hearing Impaired) (360) 407-6006

January 22, 2002

Department of the Army  
Walla Walla District, Corps of Engineers  
ATTN: Dredged Material Management Plan  
201 North Third Ave.  
Walla Walla, WA 99362-1876

Dear Sirs:

Please excuse the lateness of our comments; for a considerable time we could not connect with your WEB site in order to review all the Plan documents. In general, we believe the District has done an excellent job in developing and evaluating a 20-year Dredged Material Management Plan for the Snake and Mid-Columbia Rivers.

**Specific Comment - Recommended Plan/Preferred Alternative:** We concur that the Recommended Plan/Preferred Alternative is the most desirable from the perspective of using dredged material beneficially. However, we are concerned that the Plan does not provide for a contingency in a worst case situation. As an example, a worst case situation could arise from the dredging of the confluence where the greatest volume of sediment is dredged on a frequent basis. We can envision a situation whereby the sediment proposed for dredging does not qualify for beneficial use because of an unexpected result of sediment chemistry or bioassays (or possibly a disagreement about what constitutes acceptable sediment quality for a beneficial use). At the same time, if a serious monetary deficit occurred in the Corps/District's O&M Program, there may not be sufficient funds to pay for a higher-cost upland disposal option. Given this scenario, the only feasible contingency would seem to place the dredged material at a deep water site, as provided for in the No Change Alternative. We view this scenario as unlikely, but given that the dredged material plan covers a lengthy period of 20 years, we believe it makes sense to retain all reasonable and prudent disposal options.

Sincerely,

*Neil Robert Gordon White*

Gordon White  
Program Manager

Organization  
Washington Department of Ecology

Comment 1

*We are concerned that the Plan does not provide for a contingency in the worst case situation. As an example, a worst case situation could arise from the dredging of the confluence where the greatest volume of sediment is dredged on a frequent basis. We can envision a situation whereby the sediment proposed for dredging does not qualify for beneficial use because of an unexpected result of the sediment chemistry or bioassays (or possibly a disagreement about what constitutes acceptable sediment quality for a beneficial use). At the same time, if a serious monetary deficit occurred in the Corps/District Q&M Program, there may not be sufficient funds to pay for a higher-cost upland disposal option. Given this scenario, the only feasible contingency would seem to place the dredged material at a deep water site, as provided for in the No Charge Alternative.*

Response

Based upon review of sediment quality data and plans to regularly evaluate sediments throughout the term of the DMMP, the Corps believes the likelihood of encountering sediments that are unsuitable for beneficial uses is very low. Nonetheless, the DMMP provides the flexibility to place dredged materials upland if they are unsuitable for beneficial use. Upland disposal would also be used if dredging occurred in summer months, within the allowable parameters documented in the DMMP/EIS. The Corps' budgeting for dredged material management would be based on the conditions presented in the DMMP and would, therefore, involve commitments to manage dredged materials that are not suitable for beneficial uses consistent with the provisions of the DMMP. Ultimately, if dredged materials require upland disposal, the Corps would fund upland disposal, consistent with the DMMP.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District



State of Washington

DEPARTMENT OF FISH AND WILDLIFE

3000 West Cloverleaf, Suite 110, Everett, Washington 98203 - (425) 704-7422

January 4, 2002

U. S. Army Corps of Engineers

Walla Walla District

Attn: Dredged Material Management Plan/Mr. Jack Sands

201 North Third Avenue

Walla Walla, Washington 99362-1876

Dear Mr. Sands:

**SUBJECT:** Comments for U. S. Army Corps of Engineers Draft Environmental Impact Statement for the Dredged Material Management Plan for McNary Reservoir and Lower Snake River Reservoirs.

The Washington Department of Fish & Wildlife (WDFW) appreciates the opportunity to provide comments on the draft Environmental Impact Statement (EIS) for Dredged Material Management Plan (DMMP) in the Snake River and McNary Pool in the Columbia River. Our primary focus for comments is directed at fish impacts. The need to preserve, protect, and perpetuate anadromous fish, especially federal listed Threatened and Endangered Species (T & E) under the Endangered Species Act (ESA) is imperative.

WDFW reviewed the dredging material management alternatives carefully. We participated in a number of forums through the years to advise the U. S. Army Corps of Engineers (COE) from a State of Washington perspective on dredging activities. Recent science demonstrates how dredge material management along with fish management concepts change, mostly for the better. It's important to make the right management decisions the first time, unless the document is adopted with legal adaptive ongoing elements that allow the decision makers to utilize the latest and most useful science. It could become a working document. Creating a EIS that is the basis for making decisions for up to 72 years in the future is difficult. WDFW cautions the COE when adopting dredge and dredge material management policies from this EIS DMMP that apply long term.

During previous dredge material management discussions, WDFW suggested alternatives that we believe are feasible, reasonable, and should be considered in detail: The flow management option of flushing Lower Granite pool whenever necessary to naturally move sediment rather than dredge. The draft EIS DMMP explains how effective the free-flowing reach carries suspended material.

Why not increase flows to simulate natural river conditions and naturally move suspended material?

COE Draft EIS Dredge Material Management Plan  
January 4, 2002  
Page 2

2 cont.

The draw down alternative in the DMMP is not the same as a flushing event. Additionally, the draw down alternative is not extensively addressed in the DMMP, so comparison is difficult. Is the draft EIS DMMP draw down alternative based on data from the 1992 draw down of Lower Granite pool? Keep in mind, the 1992 Snake River flow was an extremely low flow year and may not represent the type of flushing we're suggesting. An equal flushing event of Lower Granite pool should prevent sediment deposition. Flushing would also remove some existing deposits. It creates the type of river condition that stimulates a natural high flow event.

There are numerous benefits to ESA listed fish species if flushing is conducted in concert with peak juvenile salmonid out migration. Under flood conditions juvenile salmonids utilize high turbidity to avoid predators. We know that the existing low flow reservoirs are a haven for predatory species. The increased velocity helps juvenile salmonids orient naturally and they leave the impounded areas sooner. Increased flows over and around the dam decreases mortality. The increased flow in the Lower Granite pool would provide a flow of water that is beneficial to salmonids throughout all the impounded waters of the lower Snake and Columbia River.

A flushing event can be limited to a short period of time when the natural high rate of sediment suspension and/or deposition occurs. Another option would be to pulse flushing events, (i.e., twice a year) that equals one large flushing event. The Lower Granite pool draw down could be limited to whatever level or period is necessary to move the sediment down river. In the draft EIS DMMP, the COE doesn't thoroughly address the draw down alternative. The 1992 draw down scenario (i.e., greater than 60 feet draw down) is probably not necessary. It may only require a 10 to 15 foot draw down to move this sediment. The appropriate level and method of draw down needs to be determined.

Most of the sediment would settle out in the deep water areas of the pool, which already has the capacity to hold another 120 million cubic yards of sediment. The draft EIS notes that 3.2 million cubic yards of sediment are deposited in the Lower Granite pool every year, and assuming less than full deposition under flushing conditions, that still provides 40 more years of natural conditions during out migration. That's also 40 years of cost savings because of limited dredging.

Economic impacts on commerce are important. Barge traffic would be impacted during this period. Although, the heaviest barge traffic is during or after agricultural harvests. The high flow period conducive to a flushing event is before harvest typically during the month of May. Flushing is an alternative that may limit dredging needs in the Lower Granite pool, which would offset the economic impacts on commerce.

The draft EIS DMMP states that above 300,000 cfs, the COE predicts that elevation 778 cannot be maintained in the Lewiston area. The draft EIS notes though, that at least until 2020 the levee system will protect Lewiston during a 100-year flood event. If the COE manages the Clearwater

2 cont.

River and Snake River confluence elevation by flushing they could extend the life of the current levee system.

WDFW would like the COE to evaluate the flushing alternative more extensively. We don't believe the draft EIS DMMP adequately addresses this as an alternative. Under the evaluation criteria for the draft EIS DMMP a flushing event would 1) lower dredging costs, 2) stimulate natural river conditions, 3) be beneficial to juvenile salmonids, and 4) maintain flow conveyance of the Lower Granite reservoir.

Other general comments on the draft EIS DMMP:

Beneficial uses of dredge material - WDFW supports the concept of beneficial uses for the dredge material. The creations of shoreline or island habitat and covering rip rap shorelines followed by revegetation, are all good ideas. We're concerned that the preferred alternative selected by the COE, creates an underwater habitat that is not within the critical zone for juvenile salmonids, especially Fall Chinook. It appears that because of logistics, the dredge material would be dumped only in depths greater than 10 feet. As Dr. Dave Bennett and colleagues from the University of Idaho point out, 10 to 20 foot depths are important, but the closer to shore, (i.e., zero to 10 foot depth) is more critical. The Conestoga Island project demonstrates that fact. WDFW recommends that the COE address the zero to 10-foot depth zones in order to reestablish proper functioning near-shore habitat that is preferred by juvenile salmonids. How was the shoreline created at Conestoga Island?

Another beneficial use of dredge material WDFW recommends is to cap or cover rip rap shoreline areas. As we discussed in the last regional dredge team advisory meeting, unless the COE takes the first step in capping rip rap areas, it is unlikely railroad companies or other jurisdictions will. There are plenty of groins and dikes along the Snake and Columbia Rivers that would have very few functions if covered with dredge material and revegetated with woody vegetation. Structural integrity isn't threatened. Choices where views are not impacted are possible. Minimal maintenance by Park officials would promote woody plants that do not pipe through the structure. During a major flood event the vegetation acts to dissipate flood energy and prevent erosion. The vegetation also provides juvenile salmonids refuge for feeding and resting during high flow events.

Large Woody Debris - Managing large woody debris (LWD) within reservoirs is another issue that WDFW feels is neglected. It's linked to the draft EIS DMMP when beneficial uses of dredge materials are considered. If flushing is utilized as a management tool there will probably be LWD impacts in the Lower Granite Reservoir. WDFW prefers to leave LWD in the river system, but if removal is necessary it should be used for the benefit of fish. If shoreline restoration or covering rip rap areas are used as beneficial uses of dredge material, why not incorporate LWD to increase habitat complexity resulting in increased benefits to juvenile salmonids?

Levees - In general, WDFW opposes further levee construction, especially when there are alternatives that are more environmentally sound. Levees prevent naturally occurring flood plain functions, many of which are beneficial to fish. If levees are necessary, WDFW prefers setback levees that enable the flood plain to function properly. Additionally, the COE and most local jurisdictions that have the levee areas don't practice sound vegetation management along the shoreline. The levees and the COE vegetation removal policy and maintenance practice is in conflict with the restoration projects proposed under the beneficial use proposals in the draft EIS DMMP. Existing COE policy does not rely on science developed for the Snake River or Columbia River levee systems. They use Mississippi River science. It doesn't apply to our eastern Washington river systems. Northwest research exists and it contradicts the Mississippi River study. Identify the differences and communicate with the jurisdictions of responsibility, so that shoreline and vegetation restoration along the levees is not just short term and the beneficial uses are not eliminated.

The draft EIS DMMP states that the Lower Granite pool has the capacity to extend the life of the Lewiston levee until 2020. Why is there a proposal to start construction in 2003? If necessary, we suggest the COE adopt an adaptive management approach to building this levee. Either conduct a more timely EIS (say in 2015), or wait for better scientific methods to evaluate impacts.

Hydraulic Dredging - With regards to hydraulic dredging, WDFW is reluctant to agree to this method of dredging. As proposed in the draft EIS DMMP, small-scale hydraulic dredging may be appropriate if reviewed on a case-by-case basis. WDFW would request monitoring of each hydraulic project for juvenile fish mortality. Federal and state listed species should be the primary concern, although other species should be monitored also. If monitoring results demonstrate no mortality impacts on juvenile salmonids then further use of the hydraulic method might be considered.

Sediment traps - WDFW agrees that it is not a viable alternative.

Le-Water Work windows - Work windows identified for the Snake River are similar to the State of Washington. Work windows identified for the Columbia River conflict during the month of March. Recent research indicates juvenile fall Chinook emergence is well underway by March 1 within the McNary pool. With a few minor exceptions, and because of fish impacts, WDFW doesn't authorize any in-water projects beyond March 1 within the McNary Pool. WDFW remains flexible during low flow periods of the summer. A minor work window exists for August, but projects have been permitted from mid July to mid September depending on in-season variables and fish impacts.

Local Sediment Management Group (LSMG) - This is a good idea if the LSMG is well informed, local jurisdictions provide regular input, and the advice from the group is followed.

Washington State Hydraulics Code (RCW 77.55.100) - WDFW requires a Hydraulic Project Approval (HPA) permit for any work conducted in waters of the State of Washington. Any dredging related activity, including beneficial uses, and levee construction, requires a HPA permit either for the COE or the contractor conducting the work.

Thank you for the opportunity to provide this information. WDFW intends to continue participation in the LSMC. We'll provide the technical support to the LSMC on issues and projects that address both short and long term fish and wildlife management options. Hopefully, the final EIS DMMP will be as complete as possible in assessing the needs and benefits for the fish and wildlife associated with dredge activities in the Snoho and Columbia River. WDFW appreciates the COE efforts regarding this project. If you have any questions, please call me at 509 734-7432.

Sincerely,

*Paul E. LaRiviere*

Paul E. LaRiviere  
Area Habitat Biologist  
larivpe@dfw.wa.gov

cc: Gradenoff, WDFW, Region 1  
Robinson, WDFW, Region 1  
Meyer, Ecology, Spokane  
Gullet, NMFS, Ellensburg  
Volkman, CTR  
Mendel, WDFW, Region 1  
Buckle, WDFW, Region 6  
Hansen, Idaho Fish & Game, Lewiston  
Ertel, COE, Spokane

Organization

State of Washington Dept. of Fish and Wildlife, Area Habitat Biologist

Comment 1

*WDFW cautions the COE when adopting dredge and dredge material management policies from this EIS DMMP that apply long term.*

Response

Your comment is noted.

Organization

State of Washington Dept. of Fish and Wildlife, Area Habitat Biologist

Comment 2

*WDFW would like the COE to evaluate the flushing alternative more extensively. We don't believe the draft EIS DMMP adequately addresses this alternative. The draft EIS DMMP explains how effectively the free-flowing reach carries suspended material. Why not increase flows to simulate natural river conditions and naturally move suspended material? The draw down alternative in the DMMP is not the same as a flushing event. Additionally, the draw down alternative is not extensively addressed in the DMMP, so comparison is difficult. The appropriate level and method of draw down needs to be determined and explained. There are numerous economic, ecological, and logistical benefits that could accrue from each of these additional alternatives, and as such both should be treated in the DMMP/EIS.*

Response

The drawdown of the reservoir of 10 to 15 feet during the annual flood season and smolt outmigration has some potential. One of the major drawbacks of drawing the reservoir down to that degree during the fish outmigration period would be the rendering of the juvenile fish passage system at Lower Granite Dam as unusable. There are two alternatives for fish passage without the juvenile bypass systems, turbines and the spillway.

For turbine passage, the traveling screens could be pulled, and fish would pass through the turbine, with possibly higher than desired mortality rates. In addition, a large number of fish would be trapped in the gatewells with no opportunity for exit, and a great number could eventually die there. Although a lift tank was tested in 1994 for removal of fish from gatewells (Svan et al. 1994), up to 18 would need to be constructed at a cost that may exceed the dredging costs for the 20-year course of action. Another alternative would be to periodically dip gatewells and put fish in trucks for transporting downstream. Gatewell residence time, however, also plays a factor in that depending on the gatewell environment, conditions for fish can be detrimental if fish spend too long in there.

If an all-spillway route were determined to be the most appropriate passage route, with no powerhouse operation, a large eddy would be set up in the tailrace of the dam. A predator study (Bjorn and Plaskowski 1999) showed that during spill operations, predators in the tailrace of Lower Granite Dam tended to seek out the lower velocity areas (although this study mentioned spill on, versus spill off without regard to powerhouse operations). If an eddy is set up, it has the potential to continually cycle juvenile fish within the eddy and constantly expose them to more predators. Only a few minutes of migration delay were seen in the Ice Harbor Dam tailrace (Eppard et al. 1999) for fish spilled during high and 100% spill scenario. However, some fish that passed during these scenarios did experience longer tailrace residence times (Eppard -NMFS- Personal Communication, 2002).

In addition, spawning migrations of fish into Alpowas Creek may be blocked by drawdown

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

operations. Rearing areas important to fall chinook and sturgeon would be rendered less usable if drawdown occurred. Invertebrates that use the Port of Wilma, Centennial Island and other known shallow water rearing areas would be desiccated and would provide little to no benefit to fish rearing in the area either during drawdown or after water up. Bennett (1998) demonstrated that after the drawdown event, smallmouth bass changed their predation targets, from preying on primarily crayfish to a diet composed of more juvenile salmonids. This was due primarily to the reduction in the number of invertebrate species caused by the drawdown. Because these invertebrate species would be negatively affected, other species that prey on them including white sturgeon, channel catfish and other predatory species all have the potential to change predation targets and negatively affect salmonid smolts. Disruption of the food web on a repetitive basis would cause overall detrimental effects to the limnological characteristics of the reservoir.

For further details on seasonal drawdowns, see the System Configuration Study, Phase II, Lower Snake River Juvenile Salmon Migration Feasibility Study: Interim Status Report, December 1996 (incorporated by reference). Also see response to Idaho Department of Fish and Game comment 2.

Organization

State of Washington Dept. of Fish and Wildlife, Area Habitat Biologist

Comment 3

*We're concerned that the preferred alternative selected by the COE, creates an underwater habitat that is not within the critical zone for juvenile salmonids, especially fall chinook. WDFW recommends that the COE address the zero to 10-foot depth zones in order to reestablish proper functioning near-shore habitat that is preferred by juvenile salmonids.*

Response

The 10-foot depth was chosen for two reasons. The first reason was the cost and logistics of depositing the material. The second reason was that this depth is within the photic zone and is, therefore, conducive for productivity of plankton and invertebrates, and feeding for fall chinook. A shallower depth is possible but would also be more expensive.

Other programs in the Walla Walla District are currently addressing the issue of trees in the riparian area, specifically the Woody Riparian Habitat Project, a component of the Lower Snake River Compensation Plan. It is possible to use dredged material to create shallow water areas or cover riprap in conjunction with the Woody Riparian Habitat Project. One of the major issues, however, is that the Corps must plan dredged material disposal in areas where cultural resources will not be impacted. This may limit the amount and the continuity of habitat the Corps can create. In addition, railroad berms and levees are often quite steep and may not be conducive to holding sediment in place, also losing the continuity of habitat and creating sedimentation problems further downstream. Although the riprap habitat produces invertebrates for fish to eat, the variation of habitat versus a single type of habitat could be a benefit.

Organization

State of Washington Dept. of Fish and Wildlife, Area Habitat Biologist

Comment 4

*Another beneficial use of dredge material WDFW recommends is to cap or cover rip-rap shoreline areas.*

Response

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

It is possible to use dredged material to create shallow water areas or cover as a beneficial use of dredged material. One criteria used for selecting areas for beneficial uses of dredged material must be planned in areas where cultural resources and threatened and endangered fish species would not be adversely affected. This may limit the amount and the continuity of habitat the Corps can create. In general, the stability of dredged material placed on shoreline areas is a concern as water velocities along rip-rapped shoreline may be too great to ensure dredged material and plantings remain over the rip-rap. In addition, rip-rapped slopes are often quite steep and may not be conducive to holding sediment in place, which in turn could lead to the loss of continuity of habitat and/or creating sedimentation problems further downstream. These considerations would need to be carefully evaluated in beneficial use of dredged material that may include covering rip-rap on shoreline areas.

Although the riprap habitat produces invertebrates for fish to eat, the variation of habitat versus a single type of habitat could be a benefit. The Local Sediment Management Group provides a forum for identifying opportunities and local sponsors for potential placement of dredged materials over riprap to create viable shoreline habitat.

#### Organization

State of Washington Dept. of Fish and Wildlife, Area Habitat Biologist

#### Comment 5

*Large Woody Debris - Managing large woody debris (LWD) within reservoirs is another issue that WDFW feels is neglected. It's linked to the draft EIS DMMP when beneficial uses of dredge materials are considered. If flushing is utilized as a management tool there will probably be LWD impacts in the Lower Granite forebay. WDFW prefers to leave LWD in the river system, but if removal is necessary it should be used for the benefit of fish.*

#### Response

Other programs in the Walla Walla District are currently addressing the issue of trees in the riparian area, specifically the Woody Riparian Habitat Project, a component of the Lower Snake River Fish and Wildlife Compensation Plan. It is possible to use dredged material to create shallow water areas or cover riprap in conjunction with the Woody Riparian Habitat Project (see response to Comment 4).

Large woody debris (LWD) is often used in stream habitat restoration plans, many times in the form of engineered logjams. Some of the functions of these logjams include restoring habitat by creating cover and by attempting to accrete sedimentary materials and, thus, help to stabilize banks and reduce erosion. One of the key components required for LWD to work is sufficient flow. In the reservoir system, even at high flows, the water velocities in most of the areas are not fast enough to accrete anything more than fine material behind the logjam or LWD. There are no specific plans to introduce LWD in association with the Woody Riparian Habitat Program. However, with the Woody Riparian Habitat Project, LWD may eventually begin accruing along the shoreline.

In addition, the use of LWD in a warm water system versus a coldwater system may result in the replacement of salmonid habitats with introduced species, namely predators. Bennett et al. (1995) demonstrated at Centennial Island that the riprap on the riverside of the island tended to concentrate more predators than the sand areas. Caution should be given to the addition of structures into the system which may have the potential to increase introduced species of structure-oriented piscivores (including smallmouth bass and bass crappie which prey on juvenile salmonids) to accumulate in these areas and create concentrations of predators along the

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

shorelines, thus being detrimental to salmonid populations.

#### Organization

State of Washington Dept. of Fish and Wildlife, Area Habitat Biologist

#### Comment 6

*In general, WDFW opposes further levee construction, especially when there are alternatives that are more environmentally sound. Levees prevent naturally occurring flood plain functions, many of which are beneficial to fish. If levees are necessary, WDFW prefers setback levees that enable the flood plain to function properly.*

#### Response

No new levees or linear expansion of existing levee systems are proposed as part of the DMMP. The existing Lewiston levees are an essential part of Lower Granite Project. Given surrounding land uses, it is not practical to move those or new levees back. If those levees were to be setback, the change in flood plain area would be so small that there would be no measurable change in function.

#### Organization

State of Washington Dept. of Fish and Wildlife, Area Habitat Biologist

#### Comment 7

*[The COE and most local jurisdictions that lease the levee areas don't practice sound vegetation management along the shoreline. The lessee and the COE vegetation removal policy and maintenance practice is in conflict with the restoration projects proposed under the beneficial use proposals in the draft EIS DMMP. Existing COE policy does not rely on science developed for the Snake River or Columbia River levee systems.*

#### Response

Proposed planting benches at the toe of the levee would not conflict with the Corps' vegetation removal policy. Trees and shrubs would be planted no closer than five feet from the levee toe. Some planting in shoreline areas would be possible as part of the beneficial uses considered in the DMMP. In general, the Walla Walla District manages vegetation on levees within its jurisdiction in an environmentally sound manner consistent with the project purposes. In addition, levee maintenance and beneficial use of dredged material are not the same programs. Some vegetation removal from levee faces is necessary. Vegetation growing on benches off the base of the levee is not targeted for removal. Dredged material can be used to extend existing benches or create new benches that could support riparian vegetation.

#### Organization

State of Washington Dept. of Fish and Wildlife, Area Habitat Biologist

#### Comment 8

*We suggest the COE adopt an adaptive management approach to building this levee. Either conduct a more timely EIS (say in 2015), or wait for better scientific methods to evaluate impacts.*

#### Response

The Corps proposes to employ an adaptive management approach to the implementation of DMMP. With respect to the proposed levee modification, however, the Corps has conducted economic (benefit/cost) analyses of the flow conveyance measures. These analyses indicate that the greatest benefits (in terms of avoided damages) would be realized if the levee raise were

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

constructed as soon as is practicable.

#### Organization

State of Washington Dept. of Fish and Wildlife, Area Habitat Biologist

#### Comment 9

*With regards to hydraulic dredging, WDFW is reluctant to agree to this method of dredging. As proposed in the draft EIS DMMP, small-scale hydraulic dredging may be appropriate if reviewed on a case by case basis. WDFW would request monitoring of each hydraulic project for juvenile fish mortality. Federal and state listed species should be the primary concern, although other species should be monitored also. If monitoring results demonstrate no mortality impact on juvenile salmonids then further use of the hydraulic method might be considered.*

#### Response

As proposed under the DMMP, hydraulic dredging would be employed in very limited and specific instances (see Section 2.8.1 of the DMMP/EIS). Any hydraulic dredging would be undertaken within the conditions of NMFS' Biological Opinion. Biological monitoring of the hydraulic dredging, if employed, would be performed. See Appendix M (Monitoring Program).

#### Organization

State of Washington Dept. of Fish and Wildlife, Area Habitat Biologist

#### Comment 10

*Work windows identified for the Columbia River conflict during the month of March. Recent research indicates juvenile fall chinook emergence is well underway by March 1 within the McNary Pool. With a few minor exceptions, and because of fish impacts, WDFW doesn't authorize any in-water projects beyond March 1 within the McNary Pool. WDFW remains flexible during low flow periods of the summer.*

#### Response

The Corps is not aware of any information of eggs of fall chinook salmon incubating in the McNary Pool. The Corps does recognize, however, that the areas considered for dredging in McNary Pool all have the potential for salmon rearing, based on Easterbrook studies in Casey Pond. Although the Corps can attempt to avoid working in March, the negotiated agreement for in-water work windows was established with NMFS, The US Army Corps of Engineers - Seattle Regulatory, and the US Fish and Wildlife Service (Special Public Notice, Final Regional Conditions, 401 Water Quality Certification Conditions, Coastal Zone Management Consistency Responses, for Nationwide Permits for the Seattle District Corps of Engineers for the State of Washington, 16 June 2000).

#### Organization

State of Washington Dept. of Fish and Wildlife, Area Habitat Biologist

#### Comment 11

*LSMG - This is a good idea if the LSMG is well informed, local jurisdictions provide regular input, and the advice from the group is followed.*

#### Response

The Corps intends to keep the LSMG informed and the consider recommendations from the group when making decisions about dredging and sediment management.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

#### Organization

State of Washington Dept. of Fish and Wildlife, Area Habitat Biologist

#### Comment 12

*WDFW requires a Hydraulic Project Approval (HPA) permit for any work conducted in waters of the State of Washington. Any dredging related activity, including beneficial uses, and levee construction, requires a HPA permit either for the COE or the contractor conducting the work.*

#### Response

The Corps will consider WDFW comments on all dredging related activities, however, the Corps disagrees that the Corps or Corps' contractors are required to obtain a Washington State HPA permit for work on Corps' projects. The Corps does, however, comply with all applicable state laws and regulations. As part of the pre-contract environmental compliance review, the Corps will coordinate with regulatory agencies, including WDFW.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District



Washington State  
Department of Transportation  
Douglas S. MacBain  
Secretary of Transportation

South Central Region  
2000 Austin Road, Union Gap  
P.O. Box 12500  
Yakima, WA 98909-2500  
509-577-1500  
TTY: 509-433-4300  
www.wa.gov

January 7, 2002

Department of the Army  
Walla Walla District Corps of Engineers  
Attention: Dredged Material Management Study  
201 North Third Avenue  
Walla Walla, Washington 99362-1876

Attention: Jack Sands

Subject: U.S. Army Corps of Engineers, Walla Walla District  
Dredged Material Management Plan  
SR 129

On November 13, 2000, we commented on the Environmental Assessment (October, 2000) for the Corps' Interim Lower Snake, Clearwater, and Mid-Columbia Rivers Dredging. Part of the Environmental Assessment proposes dredging at the confluence of the Snake and Clearwater Rivers in the Lewiston, Idaho/Clarkston, Washington area, but made no mention of the possibility of raising the profile of State Highway 129, or any other direct impacts to the state highway system. Recently, we discovered that Alternatives 2, 3, and 4 of a proposed dredging plan by the Corps would involve raising SR 129. This was not part of the October 2000 proposal. Since our November 13, 2000 letter, we have not received any notice from the Corps of any changes to the proposal. We would like to offer the following general comments at this time.

1. Alternatives 2, 3, and 4 would significantly impact the state highway system by raising SR 129. Raising SR 129 would cause a number of short-term impacts during construction. Traffic would have to be re-routed during construction, and all the existing intersections and driveway approaches would need to be modified (or possibly reviewed for elimination). The proponent will be responsible for all costs associated with raising SR 129.
2. Any proposed use of dredged material for a roadway base for any state highway would need to be reviewed and approved by WSDOT.
3. As stated in our previous letter, we prefer any dredged material that can be transported by the inland waterway system to utilize that means without using and impacting the state highway system.

Mr. Jack Sands, US Army Corps of Engineers - SR 129 & Clarkston Dredging Proposal  
January 7, 2002  
Page 2

4 If there will be any oversized equipment or overweight material hauled on WSDOT-maintained rights-of-way, the applicant must obtain the appropriate permit from WSDOT prior to transporting any of these hauls. Also, it will be the applicant's responsibility to keep and maintain the state highways, including any interchanges, free of any of their debris or hazardous material. Any milled material shall be cleaned up at the applicant's expense.

WSDOT would like to work with the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers concerning the specifics of any proposal affecting SR 129, or any other impacts to our state highway system. Thank you for this opportunity to review and comment on this proposed project. If you have any questions concerning our comments, please contact me at (509) 577-1630.

Sincerely,

Tracy A. Saling, P.E.  
Regional Planning Engineer

TAS: rbfjs

cc: File #3, SR 129  
Gary Bozman, Environmental Program Manager  
Bob Martin, Area 4 Maintenance Superintendent

p:\slating\dev\sr129\undocsgpwr\_sr129\_dredging\_pln.doc

Organization  
WSDOT South Central Region

Comment 1

*Alternatives 2, 3, and 4 would significantly impact the state highway system by raising SR 129.*

Response

The raising of SR 129 would require the temporary re-routing and reconnection of existing intersections and driveway approaches that are described in the comment. The specifics and plans for these roadway activities would be coordinated with WSDOT. The cost of these connections would be a part of the levee raise project cost and be borne by the Corps of Engineers.

Organization

WSDOT South Central Region

Comment 2

*Any proposed use of dredged material for a roadway base for any state highways would need to be reviewed and approved by WSDOT.*

Response

The use of dredged material for a roadway base is not being considered for any currently proposed roadway. If the roadway being considered for a dredge material beneficial use were a Washington State highway, federal specifications and WSDOT requirements would need to be considered when developing plans for constructing such a roadway base.

Organization

WSDOT South Central Region

Comment 3

*We prefer any dredged material that can be transported by the inland waterway system to utilize that means without using and impacting the state highway system.*

Response

Wherever possible, the preferred plan uses barge transport of dredged material. The state highways would only be used when a specific beneficial use of dredged material requires overland transport that cannot be done by any other method than truck haul. Each plan that would require such a truck haul would be coordinated with WSDOT before the plan is finalized and construction is initiated.

Organization

WSDOT South Central Region

Comment 4

*If there will be any oversized equipment or overweight material hauls on WSDOT-maintained rights-of-way, the applicant must obtain the appropriate permit from WSDOT prior to transporting any of these hauls. Also, it will be the applicant's responsibility to keep and maintain the state highways, including any interchanges, free of any of their debris or hazardous material. Any spilled material shall be cleaned up at the applicant's expense.*

Response

The provisions stated in the comment would be reviewed with WSDOT when a truck haul over state highways is required to support the beneficial use(s) of dredged material. All applicable

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

permits and requirements will be discussed with WSDOT, addressed in the plans and contracts, and permits obtained before the truck haul begins.



STATE OF WASHINGTON

WASHINGTON STATE PARKS AND RECREATION COMMISSION

7150 Clearwater Lane • P.O. Box 42510 • Olympia, Washington 98504-2510 • (360) 962-8399

Internet Address: <http://washington.gov>

TDD (Telecommunications Device for the Deaf) (240) 664-3123

January 7, 2002

Mr. Jack Sands, Project Manager  
U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District  
201 North 3<sup>rd</sup> Avenue  
Walla Walla, WA 99362-1876

Subject: Draft Dredged Material Management Plan and Environmental  
Impact Statement - McNary Reservoir and Lower Snake River  
Reservoirs

Dear Mr. Sands:

I am writing in response to the Draft Dredged Material Management Plan and  
Environmental Impact Statement for the McNary Reservoir and Lower Snake River  
Reservoirs (DEIS). After reviewing the DEIS State Parks has the following comments.

Recreational Dredging

1 The U.S. Army Corps of Engineers (Corps) has identified long-term dredging activities  
adjacent to state parks located on the Snake and Columbia Rivers on pages 3, 11, 13, and  
17 of the DEIS. However, dredging specifications are vague in regards to existing  
facilities at each respective site. Although the DEIS states each alternative ability to  
maintain use of existing recreational facilities, State Parks is unsure whether dredging  
activity at respective parks includes areas necessary to maintain existing recreation in  
particular.

2 Plate 3, Sacajawea State Park:

It is difficult to ascertain whether dredging activity  
will include the existing boat basin, boat moorage  
area, and the area from the boat basin to confluence  
with the Columbia River. Dredging of these areas is  
necessary to maintain recreational use of the  
Sacajawea State Park water access site.

3 Plate 13, Central Ferry State Park: has the Corps considered access to the Central Ferry  
State Park Boat Basin? Parks dredged the boat basin  
area 10 years ago, and believes that future dredging  
may be required due to sediment transportation  
from the creek emptying into the basin.

4 Plate 17, Chief Timothy State Park the water access facilities for this park are located at  
the west end of Silcott Island. However, there is no  
dredging location identified west of the island. In  
order to assure recreational access to Chief Timothy  
State Park, the west end of the island should be  
dredged.

5 State Parks requires a minimum depth of three feet, Minimum Operating Pool, although a  
four foot depth is preferred, to provide access for recreational watercraft to boat launches,  
as well as temporary and overnight moorage facilities. If the Corps has completed  
soundings analysis indicating a three foot minimum depth will not be maintained in these  
areas during the life of your proposed dredged material management plan, State Parks  
would like to work with the Corps to address Parks' recreational facilities in your DEIS.

Lyon's Ferry HMMU

6 The DEIS states that upland disposal activities would have long-term, minor, indirect  
effects on Lyon's Ferry State Park, but fails to identify what the effects may be. Parks is  
concerned that unmanaged upland disposal would create particulate and noxious weed  
impacts on Lyon's Ferry State Park due to the prevailing wind direction. Without further  
mitigation, Parks believes that the lack of dust and noxious weed containment at the  
Lyon's Ferry HMMU may create a major, direct impact on Lyon's Ferry State Park.  
Because specific measures to mitigate such impacts are not included in the DEIS, State  
Parks cannot adequately address these concerns.

We look forward to working with the Corps to enhance recreational opportunities at  
recreational access sites and to minimize impacts to recreation land and park users. If you  
would like to discuss issues identified in this letter further, please feel free to contact me  
at (360) 962-8632. Thank you for your time.

Sincerely,

Chris Regan, Environmental Specialist,  
Environmental Program

cc: Rande Obern, Sacajawea State Park Manager  
Mark Truitt, Lyon's Ferry State Park Manager  
Bill Byrne, Central Ferry State Park Manager  
Thomas Few, Chief Timothy State Park Manager  
Jim Harris, Eastern Region Manager  
Tom Emburger, Eastern Region Steward  
Marlea Haugen, Maintenance Chief  
James Horan, Boating Program Manager  
Bill Jolly, Environmental Program Manager  
Bill Frazer, Eastern Region Environmental Specialist  
Mark Schulz, Eastern Region Engineering Field Office Manager  
Tony Rapozo, Eastern Region Engineering Field Office Manager

Organization

Washington State Parks and Recreation Commission, Environmental Program

Comment 1

*The US ACE has identified long-term dredging activities adjacent to state parks located on the Snake and Columbia Rivers on plates 5, 11, 13, and 17 of the DEIS. However, dredging specifications are vague in regards to existing facilities at each respective site. Although the DEIS states each alternative's ability to maintain use of existing recreational facilities, State Parks is unsure whether dredging activity at respective parks includes areas necessary to maintain existing recreation.*

Response

The Corps has not completed soundings specifically for Washington State Parks' facilities in the study area. The Corps can accommodate non-Federal dredging on a cost-reimbursable basis, such as that requested by Washington State Parks, and will coordinate with Washington State Parks as the DMMP is implemented. The only recreational facilities that would be dredged in the short term are described in Section 2.8 of the DMMP/EIS.

Organization

Washington State Parks and Recreation Commission, Environmental Program

Comment 2

*Plate 5, Sacajawea State Park: It is difficult to ascertain whether dredging activity will include the existing boat basin, boat moorage area, and the area from the boat basin to confluence with the Columbia River. Dredging of these areas is necessary to maintain recreational use of the Sacajawea State Park water access site.*

Response

Plates 2-17 have been updated to better illustrate potential dredging locations. The maps do not necessarily show all of the locations that may be dredged as some areas may not be identified until sometime in the future. The boundaries of the potential dredging locations are not to scale and do not reflect exactly what area may be considered for dredging in the future.

Also see response to comment 1.

Organization

Washington State Parks and Recreation Commission, Environmental Program

Comment 3

*Plate 13, Central Ferry State Park: Has the Corps considered access to the Central Ferry State Park Boat Basin?*

Response

See response to comment 1.

Organization

Washington State Parks and Recreation Commission, Environmental Program

Comment 4

*Plate 17, Chief Timothy State Park: The water access facilities for the park are located at the west end of Silcott Island. However, there is no dredging location identified west of the island. In order to assure recreational access to Chief Timothy State Park, the west end of the island should*

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

be dredged.

Response

See response to comment 1. The Corps can incorporate non-Federal dredging into its overall dredging plan (non-Federal dredging would be done on a cost-reimbursable basis), and will coordinate with Washington State Parks and other recreation agencies as the DMMP is implemented in order to identify non-Federal dredging that may be needed at recreation facilities.

Organization

Washington State Parks and Recreation Commission, Environmental Program

Comment 5

*If the Corps has completed soundings indicating a three foot minimum depth will not be maintained in these areas (recreational boat launches and moorage facilities) during the life of your proposed dredged material management plan, State Parks would like to work with the Corps to address Parks' recreational facilities in your DEIS.*

Response

See response to comment 1.

Organization

Washington State Parks and Recreation Commission, Environmental Program

Comment 6

*The DEIS states that upland disposal activities would have long-term, minor indirect effects on Lyon's Ferry State Park, but fails to identify what the effects may be. Parks is concerned that unmanaged upland disposal would create particulate and noxious weed impacts on Lyon's Ferry State Park due to the prevailing wind direction. Without further mitigation, Parks believes that the lack of dust and noxious weed containment at the Lyon's Ferry HMU may create a major, direct impact on Lyon's Ferry State Park. Because specific measures to mitigate such impacts are not included in the DEIS, State Parks cannot adequately address these concerns.*

Response

The anticipated effects of upland disposal at the Joso site were largely associated with the development and disposal activities that would take place at that site (e.g., noise, visual impacts, etc.). The Corps does not propose to conduct any "unmanaged disposal" of dredged materials at this site. Dredged materials that would be placed at the site would be wet and therefore would not be likely to cause windblown dust issues at the time of placement. In addition, as outlined in Appendix D of the Draft DMMP/EIS, the site would be restored by placing six inches of topsoil on final slopes, re-seeding the area as part of a continuing restoration program, installing a temporary irrigation system to establish vegetation growth as needed, and re-establishing vegetation similar to plant species present in the surrounding areas. The Corps would monitor the site during use and restoration of the site to minimize fugitive dust to the extent practicable. The Corps would also coordinate with Washington State Parks to ensure noxious weed concerns were addressed if this alternative were pursued.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District



City of Clarkston

City Hall (509) 758-5541 • Police (509) 758-1684 • Fire (509) 758-6681 • Fax (509) 758-1670  
830 Fifth Street • Clarkston, WA 99403

December 27, 2001

Department of the Army  
Walla Walla District, Corps of Engineers  
ATTN: Dredged Material Management Plan  
2001 North Third Avenue  
Walla Walla, WA 99362-1876

RE: Comments to the Dredged Material Management Plan

Dear Sirs:

Thank you for a copy of the Executive Summary of the Dredged Material Management Plan and Environmental Impact Statement of McNary Reservoir and Lower Snake River Reservoirs. Specifically regarding your recommended/preferred alternative #4, Maintenance Dredging and with Beneficial Use of Dredged Material and a 3-foot (0.9-m) Levee Raise, the City of Clarkston has the following comments.

The City of Clarkston is of the opinion there are potential impacts that should be considered in evaluating the effect of a water level increase. A change in water level could impact the physical hydraulic carrying capacity of the City of Clarkston wastewater outfall facilities and additional silt buildup could affect the diffuser structures. The same holds true for the City of Clarkston storm water collector system.

The City of Clarkston respectfully requests that you consider the potential impact on these items if you are seriously considering raising the level of the Lower Granite pool. If you have any question, please don't hesitate to call. Thank you for the opportunity to respond to your recommendation.

Very truly yours,

  
Mark A. Kammerer  
Mayor



**Organization**

City of Clarkston, Mayor

**Comment 1**

*The City of Clarkston is of the opinion that there are potential impacts that should be considered in evaluating the effect of a water level increase. A change in water level could impact the physical hydraulic carrying capacity of the City of Clarkston wastewater outfall facilities and additional silt buildup could affect the diffuser structures. The same holds true for the City of Clarkston storm water collection system.*

**Response**

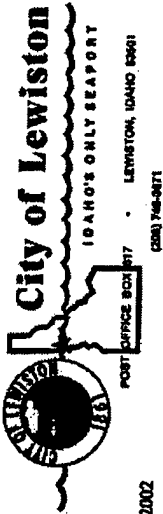
The proposed levee provides for increased pool elevation during extreme flood events, and thus provides conveyance while maintaining a designed level of protection. The normal pool operating elevation would not increase as a result of the proposed levee raise.

During normal operating conditions, the water level would remain at its current elevation, so there would be no increased head and thus no increased infiltration. Infiltration could occur during high-flow (i.e., flood) events, such as the 100-year flood or the standard project flood. Flood events provide a temporary condition in which infiltration could occur, and as such, are not expected to result in substantial amounts of infiltration. No specific evaluations of potential changes in infiltration rates associated with the proposed levee raises were conducted. However, the pump stations behind the levee system are designed for the 100-year storm water event and are anticipated to be adequate to control infiltration associated with flood events. Additional stormwater flow from flood infiltration to the storm water pumping system is anticipated to be minimal.

With the proposed levee raise, there would be no increase in the reservoir pool elevation or fluctuations under normal operating conditions. The pool elevations will be maintained between 733 and 738 feet above mean sea level, as has been done historically. Under extremely high flows, such as near the standard project flood flows, the water surface elevation would be higher during the flood peak. The City of Clarkston's facilities would not be adversely impacted by the proposed levee raise because normal operating pool elevations would not change, and high flow events would be relatively short in duration.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District



January 7, 2002

Department of the Army  
Walla Walla District, Corps of Engineers  
Attn: Dredge Material Management Plan  
201 North Third Avenue  
Walla Walla, WA 99362-1876

Dear Lt. Col. Wagenaar:

The City of Lewiston has reviewed the draft Dredged Material Management Plan and Environmental Impact Statement, as well as attended the public meeting on the proposed alternatives and recommended option. We have the following concerns:

1. Alternative 4, the preferred alternative, calls for raising a portion of the Lewiston Levee by three feet. We are opposed to raising the levee system. We believe that raising the levee will cause additional sedimentation and over time will require additional dredging for recreational sites. We believe the DMMP/ES should provide additional analysis of navigation, recreation, and economic impacts to Lewiston and Clarkston of raising the levee before a preferred alternative is identified.
2. Levee construction is scheduled to begin after 2005. While we oppose this alternative, we would point out that should any construction take place, it should be postponed until after 2006 to ensure that the construction is not in conflict with the Lewis-Clark Bicentennial.

Thank you for the opportunity to comment on the DMMP/ES.

Sincerely,

*Janice Vasar*  
Janice Vasar  
City Manager

cc: Honorable Mayor and City Council  
Joel Kistau, Public Works Director  
Lynn Moss, Parks & Recreation Director  
Bob Bushfield, Community Development Director  
File



**Organization**

City of Lewiston, City Manager

**Comment 1**

*We are opposed to raising the levee system. We believe that raising the levee will cause additional sedimentation and over time will require additional dredging for recreation sites.*

**Response**

The proposed levee raise would provide protection for Lewiston / Clarkston from major flood events as a result of ongoing sedimentation. The proposed levee raise would not affect the current pool elevation or sedimentation rates. Due to ongoing sedimentation, future dredging would be required to maintain sites outside of the Federal navigation channel (such as recreation sites) with or without the proposed levee raise. The levee plan was developed in conjunction with the reduced sediment removal and is expected to provide the desired conveyance and level of flood protection through the year 2074. The need for levee raises will be re-evaluated after 2074 based on conditions at that time. The Corps will have an on-going dialogue with the ports on the lower Snake River and McNary Reservoirs to address concerns regarding dredged material management, sedimentation, and flow conveyance. This dialogue will include the Local Sediment Management Group.

**Organization**

City of Lewiston, City Manager

**Comment 2**

*We believe the DMMP/EIS should provide additional analysis of navigation, recreation, and economic impacts to Lewiston and Clarkston of raising the levee before a preferred alternative is identified.*

**Response**

The Corps believes its analyses of issues relating to navigation, recreation, and economic impacts (as well as other environmental and socio-economic issues), are thorough and sufficient to use in the selection of a preferred alternative. Regarding navigation, there would be no effects from adopting the preferred alternative, compared to not adopting the alternative. Effects of all alternatives, as well as public input, were evaluated thoroughly during the process of selecting a preferred alternative. There would be no interruption of navigation for dredging or levee raise construction.

Recreational and economic effects were analyzed in Chapters 1.3, and 4, and Appendix C of the DMMP/EIS. Although recreation along the walking paths would be interrupted temporarily, due to the temporary nature of the anticipated impacts, the proposed actions would not significantly disrupt recreation or other nearby recreation facilities in the Lewiston/Clarkston area. The regional economic impacts of the construction activity are expected to be positive, as the proposed construction would result in increased regional jobs and procurements of equipment and materials.

**Organization**

City of Lewiston, City Manager

**Comment 3**

*Should any construction take place, it should be postponed until after 2006 to ensure that the construction is not in conflict with the Lewis-Clark Bicentennial.*

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

**Response**

The Corps' economic analysis of the levee modification indicates that the greatest benefits would be realized if the levee raise were constructed as soon as is practicable. However, the Corps expects to make a final determination about implementing the recommended levee raise after the results of the 2005 system biological checkpoint have been evaluated. If structural modifications to the lower Snake River dams have been successful in contributing to an improved adult return rate, and the intervening sediment accumulation has continued current trends, the Corps would make a decision to implement the levee raise alternative feature of the recommended alternative. Once the decision to implement the levee raise has been made, the necessary construction funds would be requested through the normal Corps budgeting process. Typically, it takes about two years for funding to be made available for design and construction. The funding request would be submitted in 2006 and construction would most likely start, at the earliest, in the late fall of 2008. The Corps will coordinate with the City of Lewiston and other local and regional governments and authorities with respect to the proposed levee raise to ensure local concerns are considered fully.

|                                 |                                               |            |   |
|---------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------|------------|---|
| First Name:                     |                                               | Last Name: |   |
| Lynn                            |                                               | Hess       |   |
| Phone:                          | Email:                                        |            |   |
| 206-746-2313                    | l.hess@cityoflondonid.us                      |            |   |
| Company:                        | City of London, Parks and Recreation Director |            |   |
| Address:                        | PO Box 617                                    |            |   |
| Address2:                       |                                               |            |   |
| City:                           | State:                                        | ZIP:       |   |
| London                          | ID                                            | 65001      |   |
| Created On:                     | Form Type:                                    |            |   |
| 12/18/01 10:28:18 AM            | 6-HA                                          |            |   |
| Status Of Order:                | Ordered Name:                                 |            |   |
|                                 |                                               |            |   |
| Entire Report as CD:            |                                               |            |   |
| Paper copy of Main Report ONLY: |                                               |            |   |
| Appendices                      |                                               |            |   |
| A                               | E                                             | I          | M |
| B                               | F                                             | J          | N |
| C                               | G                                             | K          |   |
| D                               | H                                             | L          |   |

Display Comment:

I would like to thank the Corps and its staff for making the presentation in London last week on the Draft Design/Build management plan. My concerns relate to the timing as it relates to the Lewis Clark Bicentennial and other area recreational and history events. I got the impression that construction on the elevated rail and highway would not commence prior to the event years. I hope that is the case. There are also a number of area events, especially running related, like the Support River Run that occur each year. I trust the Corps will be working with us to fine tune construction to provide minimal impact if possible.

Thanks, Lynn Hess, Parks and Recreation Director, City of London

PS It was great to visit with Dave Dornal for a few minutes, hadn't seen him for years.

**Organization**

City of Lewiston, Parks and Recreation Director

**Comment 1**

*My concerns relate to the timing as it relates to the Lewis Clark Bicentennial and other area recreational and tourist events. I got the impression that construction on the elevated dike and pathway would not commence prior to the Event years. I hope that is the case. There are also a number of area events, especially running related, like the Seaport River Run, that occur each year. I trust the Corps will be working with us to time construction to provide minimal impact if possible.*

**Response**

The Corps' economic analysis of the levee modification indicates that the greatest benefits would be realized if the levee raise were constructed as soon as is practicable. However, the Corps expects to make a final determination about implementing the recommended levee raise after the results of the 2005 system biological checkpoint have been evaluated. If structural modifications to the lower Snake River dams have been successful in contributing to an improved adult return rate, and the intervening sediment accumulation has continued current trends, the Corps would make a decision to implement the levee raise alternative feature of the recommended alternative. Once the decision to implement the levee raise has been made, the necessary construction funds would be requested through the normal Corps budgeting process. Typically, it takes about two years for funding to be made available for design and construction. The funding request would be submitted in 2006 and construction would most likely start, at the earliest, in the late fall of 2008. The Corps will coordinate with the City of Lewiston and other local and regional governments and authorities with respect to the proposed levee raise to ensure local concerns are considered fully.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

# Port of Lewisiston

1626 6th Avenue N. • Lewiston, ID 83501  
(208) 743-9331 • Fax (208) 743-4243  
E-mail: portinfo@lewisiston.com

## PORT COMMISSIONERS:

President  
Peter K. Wilson  
Vice President  
Dale R. Allardice  
Secretary-Treasurer  
Terry R. Kolb

## ADMINISTRATION:

Manager  
David R. Doeringfeld  
Office Manager  
Diane N. Hansen

January 4, 2002

Dept. of the Army  
Walla Walla District, COE  
ATTN: Dredge Material Management Plan  
201 North Third Ave.  
Walla Walla, WA 99062-1876

Dear Lt. Col. Wagenaar:

After attending the Dredge Material Management Plan and Environmental Impact Statement meeting in Lewiston on December 13, 2001, we have the following comments:

1. The reference map, "Plate 17," shows the limits of navigational dredging ending at approximately river mile 1.6 on the Clearwater River. We believe this area was depicted because it was the limit of navigational dredging on the last dredging project. The congressionally authorized navigation limit is river mile 2.0 on the Clearwater River (the Memorial Bridges over the Clearwater River).  
Because this is a 20-year Dredge Management Plan, we believe that the plan should clearly represent the general limits of navigational dredging. Currently, there is no need to dredge the navigational channel east of the area shown on Plate 17. However, 10 years from now we may need this area dredged to extend navigation. We do not want to run into problems down the road because the Dredge Management Plan did not reflect the authorized limits of navigational dredging.

2. Alternative 4, the preferred alternative, calls for raising a portion of the Lewiston Levee by three feet. We are strongly opposed to raising the Lewiston Levee system. We believe that raising the levee would cause additional sedimentation and over-time require additional dredging for recreational uses and port berthing areas. Raising the levee three feet may reduce short-term dredging expenditures by the COE, but would definitely increase the long-term dredging expenditures by the Cities and Ports of Lewiston and Clarkston. Raising the levee only further cuts Lewiston off from access to the river. Allowing additional sediment to build-up will be detrimental to the community's ability to develop future water front facilities. The DMMMP/EIS should provide a thorough analysis of navigation.

restoration, and economic impacts to Lewiston and Clarkston of raising the levee before a preferred alternative is identified.

3. Levee construction is scheduled to start after 2005. While we oppose this alternative, we would point out that should any construction take place, it should be postponed (providing there are no safety issues) until after 2006. This will ensure that the any construction is not in conflict with the Lewis-Clark Bicentennial.

Thank you for this opportunity to comment on the DMMMP/EIS. We would be happy to provide any additional information regarding our comments if required.

Sincerely,

PORT OF LEWISTON



David R. Doeringfeld  
Manager

Organization  
Port of Lewiston, Manager  
Comment 1

The reference map, "Plate 17," shows the limits of navigational dredging ending at approximately river mile 1.6 on the Clearwater River. We believe this area was depicted because it was the limit of navigational dredging on the last dredging project. The Congressionally authorized navigation limit is river mile 2.0 on the Clearwater River (the Memorial Bridge over the Clearwater River). Because this is a 20-year Dredge Management Plan, we believe that the plan should clearly represent the actual limits of navigational dredging.

**Response**  
The map (Plate 17) has been revised to show the proposed dredging area extending up to Clearwater River Mile 2.

Organization  
Port of Lewiston, Manager  
Comment 2

We are strongly opposed to raising the Lewiston levee system. We believe that raising the levee would cause additional sedimentation and over-time require additional dredging for recreational sites and port berthing areas.

**Response**  
The proposed levee raise would provide protection for Lewiston / Clarkston from major flood events as a result of ongoing sedimentation. The proposed levee raise would not affect the current pool elevation or sedimentation rates. Future dredging would be required to maintain sites outside of the Federal navigation channel due to ongoing sedimentation with or without the levee raise. See response Idaho Department of Environmental Quality comment 6 regarding the need for levee raises in the future. The Corps will coordinate with the ports on the lower Snake River and McNary Reservoir to address concerns regarding dredged material management, sedimentation, and flow conveyance. This dialogue will include the Local Sediment Management Group.

Organization  
Port of Lewiston, Manager  
Comment 3

The DMMP/EIS should provide a thorough analysis of navigation, recreation, and economic impacts to Lewiston and Clarkston of raising the levee before a preferred alternative is identified.

**Response**  
The Corps believes its analyses of issues relating to navigation, recreation, and economic impacts (as well as other environmental and socio-economic issues, are thorough and sufficient to use in the selection of a preferred alternative. Regarding navigation, there would be no effects from adopting the preferred alternative, compared to not adopting the alternative. Effects of all alternatives, as well as public input, were evaluated thoroughly during the process of selecting a preferred alternative. There would be no interruption of navigation for dredging or levee raise construction.

There would be an on-going need to dredged recreation and port facilities on a periodic basis regardless of the proposed levee raise.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

Recreational and economic effects were analyzed in sections 1.3, and 4, and Appendix C of the DMMP/EIS. Although recreation along the walking paths would be interrupted temporarily, other nearby recreation facilities (walking paths, etc.) and the temporary nature of the anticipated impacts would not significantly disrupt recreation in the Lewiston/Clarkston area. The regional economic impacts of the construction activity are expected to be positive, as the proposed construction would result in increased regional jobs and procurements of equipment and materials.

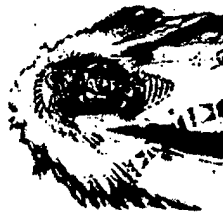
Organization  
Port of Lewiston, Manager  
Comment 4

Should any construction take place, it should be postponed (providing there are no safety issues) until after 2006. This will ensure that the construction is not in conflict with the Lewis-Clark Bicentennial.

**Response**  
See response to City of Lewiston's comment 3 and response to City of Lewiston Parks and Recreation Comment 1.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District



DEPARTMENT OF  
NATURAL RESOURCES  
Cultural  
Resources  
Program

CONFEDERATED TRIBES

of the

Umatilla Indian Reservation

P.O. Box 838

PENDLETON, OREGON 97901

Area code 833 Phone 276-3639 FAX 276-0640

January 7, 2002

Jack Sands, Project Manager  
U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District  
201 North Third Avenue  
Walla Walla, Washington 99362-1876

Dear Mr. Sands:

This letter constitutes the Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation (CTUIR) Cultural Resources Protection Program (CRPP) comments on the draft Dredged Materials Management Plan and Environmental Impact Statement (DMMP/EIS). We would like to begin by referring you to two previous letters submitted by the CRPP regarding this subject, one dated November 13, 2000 to Sandy Simmons and one dated December 18, 2000 to Mary Keith.

We appreciate that the Corps decided to prepare an Environmental Impact Statement rather than an Environmental Assessment for this project. However, we still have some concerns in the document. The DMMP/EIS notes that tribes have been invited to participate in the Local Sediment Management Group (LSMG), however it refers to the tribes as merely interested parties.

Additionally, other local entities with an interest in management of the resources involved in dredging and disposal activities (Indian tribes, ports, counties, municipalities, environmental groups, and transportation and industrial interests) would be asked to participate on an as-needed basis. DEIS § 1.8

The tribes are not simply interested parties, we have rights, secured by treaty to resources impacted by Corps operations. We would like it clarified that Native American Tribes are not mere stakeholders in this project. The Corps has a trust responsibility toward Tribes and therefore cannot simply group them in with everyone else. It is important that the EIS be specific as to how they intend to meet this responsibility. Currently the only reference to the trust responsibility is,

Tribes would like their interests and rights considered within the context of certain tribal cultural values and perspectives not universally represented in Federal decision-making. The

02

Federal government's trust responsibilities to tribes are meant to occur through ongoing meaningful Federal agency consultation with tribal governments. The context for tribal interest must be examined both from the perspective of Federal legal responsibilities as well as those policies related by tribal government representatives. Protection of treaty rights and resources and cultural resources are of interest to both tribes and the Corps. DEIS § 3.14.3

This paragraph indicates that the trust responsibility is met through consultation. This is not the case. The trust responsibility requires the Corps to clearly and deliberately consider the impact of Corps actions on treaty reserved and substantially protected resources of the tribe, whether they are fish and wildlife resources or cultural resources. When there is a conflict between statutory authorities and treaty rights, the Corps is required to protect the treaty resources because the Corps does not have the authority to directly or indirectly abrogate a treaty right. The trust responsibility, in essence, requires the Corps to protect those treaty reserved resources, not to ignore them in light of other legal responsibilities. The DEIS has a great deal of material on the guidance in implementing the trust responsibility but it has only this one substantive reference to it.

03

The DMMP/EIS explains the Local Sediment Management Group's (LSMG) purpose well. However, one of its objectives is to "consider necessary cultural resource protection." We feel that this is inappropriate. Considering cultural resources involves knowing the location and extent of cultural resources. This information is sensitive and should not be shared with non-cultural persons. Page ES-17 of the draft DMMP/EIS states,

The development, implementation, and monitoring of project actions would be conducted in conformance with the NHPA (National Historic Preservation Act) and the National Environmental Policy Act. Prior to finalization and implementation of any plan, the Corps would complete the required cultural resource consultation. The Corps would continue to consult with appropriate State and Tribal Historic Preservation Officer(s) as well as other affected consulting parties throughout the life of the 20-year plan.

04

We would like clarification on this matter. Prior to each individual dredging event, will the Corps engage in consultation with the CTUIR regarding cultural resources? What form will this consultation take? Will the CRPP have the opportunity to comment on each dredging event? If this is not the case, then the CRPP objects to the proposed dredging/disposal areas indicated on plates 2 through 6 and 8 through 11 because of their vicinity to known cultural resources sites.

As for comments specific to cultural resources, we were disappointed to learn that the Corps does not plan to include a Cultural Resources Appendix to the EIS. Rather, a few paragraphs at the end of the EIS will be dedicated to this resource. We believe that the appendix Mary Keith prepared had a great deal of information that needs to be included somewhere in the EIS. She discussed the consultation process, gave an overview of the use of the project area over time, discussed how the alternatives could affect cultural resources sites. She also differentiated between the types of effects one might encounter in different zones of the reservoir as well as management issues, and a process to address effects to resources. There must be a cultural resources appendix addressing these issues because all of them are completely ignored in the DMMP/EIS. Additionally, the

05

TREATY JUNE 9, 1855 + CAYUSE, UMATILLA AND WALLA WALLA TRIBES

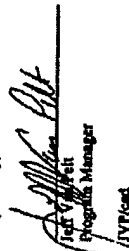
06 matters we identified in our comments on this agenda (the December 18, 2000 letter referred to above) have not been addressed.

07 On page E5-16 of the DND-UP-EIS, it states, "Dredging actions for all four alternatives would be limited to the removal of accumulated sediments and would not affect original riverbed or shoreline material, or cultural resources considered within that material." Is this true for best, remote, HMLU and similarly situated areas? Are there any guarantees that removed material will not be placed in the riverbed? Later on the same page it states, "known submerged cultural resources sites would be avoided to the maximum extent practicable during the placement of dredged material." We think we need specifics on what exactly "maximum extent practicable" means. We are disappointed that unidentified submerged cultural resources are not addressed at all.

10 Finally, to reiterate some of what we have said in our previous letters, the CRPP would like the Corps to outline its policy on inadvertent discovery of ancestral remains and to develop a contingency plan if an archaeological site is discovered during dredging activities. As the Corps well knows, inadvertent discoveries are a way of life along the Columbia and Snake rivers. A contingency plan is critical to consistent implementation of the NHPA as well as the Archaeological Resources Protection Act and the Native American Graves Protection and Repatriation Act.

We look forward to seeing our comments addressed in the final DNDMP/EIS. If you have any questions, please feel free to contact me or Catherine Dickson, archaeologist, at (541) 276-3629.

Respectfully,

  
Jeff Van Pelt  
Program Manager  
JVP/foed

cc: Carl Mettle, Salmon Recovery Policy Analyst  
Austin Huber, Intergovernmental Affairs Manager  
Michael Farrow, Department of Natural Resources Director

Confederated Tribes of the  
Umatilla Indian Reservation

P.O. Box 838 • 73239 Confederated Way  
Pendleton, OR 97901  
(541) 276-3105 • (800) 800-0027 • (541) 276-3085 (F)

FAX

To: Attn: Deborah Mettle/Program Manager Jeff Van Pelt, CRPP  
From: 509-527-7832 401 1/7/02  
Phone: \_\_\_\_\_ Date: \_\_\_\_\_  
Fax: \_\_\_\_\_ CO: \_\_\_\_\_  
☐ Urgent ☐ For Review ☐ Please Comment ☐ Please Reply ☐ Please Reply

C:\My Documents\Internal-Fax Cover.doc

DEPARTMENT OF  
NATURAL RESOURCES

Cultural  
Resources  
Protection  
Program

CONFEDERATED TRIBES  
of the

Umatilla Indian Reservation

P.O. Box 638

PENOLTON, OREGON 97801

Phone (541) 278-3829 FAX (541) 278-1968 FAX (541) 278-0540



November 13, 2000

Walla Walla District  
Corps of Engineers  
Environmental Compliance Section  
ATTN: Sandy Simmons  
201 North Third Avenue  
Walla Walla, Washington 99362-1876

Subject: Public Service Notice Number CENWW-PM-PD-E 00-02

Dear Mr. Simmons:

Thank you very much for providing the Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation (CTUIR) Department of Natural Resources Cultural Resources Protection Program (CRPP) with an opportunity to comment on the Environmental Assessment (EA) for the Interim Lower Snake, Clearwater, and Middle Columbia River Dredging project. We have a number of concerns.

11 Please note that the Public Notice and the CRPP's reply to the notice constitute cultural resource consultation with the CTUIR on a technical level. It does not replace government-to-government consultation necessary before dredging disposal activities can proceed.

Our concerns are specific only to the lands ceded by the CTUIR to the US government in the Treaty of 1855. Additionally, these concerns are limited to cultural resources. The CTUIR will submit comments regarding other concerns separately. We have no concerns with Alternative A, No Action. Our concerns with Alternative B are that upstream disposal of dredge materials may harm cultural resources (this will be discussed in depth below). Alternative C involves disposal of dredge materials in the lower Hells Management Unit. This alternative is not acceptable because there are a number of cultural resource sites in this disposal area. The CRPP's concerns regarding Alternative D, In-water Disposal or Other Beneficial Use, are similar to those regarding Alternative B. Alternative D is the Corps' preferred alternative and is discussed at length.

12 Because of confusion about exactly which areas were to be dredged in 2000 to 2001, we examined Mary Kerth's September 18, 2000 "Cultural Resource Inventory Report FY 2000-2001 Interim Dredging." This report indicates dredging within the CTUIR's ceded lands will be just below the Lower Monumental Dam.

13 The EA does not include the Hells Management Unit dredging in the 2000-2001 dredging plans discussed on pages 9-11, but it does list it in Table 2, Sites to be Dredged, on page 5. The CTUIR is concerned about this area.

14

TREATY JUNE 9, 1855 + CAYUSE, UMATILLA AND WALLA WALLA TRIBES

Public Service Notice Number CENWW-PM-PD-E 00-02  
11/13/00  
Page 2 of 1

See 13

Unless these sites have been found ineligible for inclusion in the National Register of Historic Places, placing dredge spoils upon them would be an adverse effect.

15

The CRPP is concerned with the EA's system for assessing the impacts of future dredging. We wonder who is on the Regional Dredging Team. Why is work to be coordinated with this group not subject to an EA or an environmental impact statement? The future dredging provisions include preparation of a cultural resources evaluation for each dredging event, but the EA does not specify who will conduct this evaluation and that it will be done in consultation with affected tribes. Without such consultation this evaluation will not satisfy the National Historic Preservation Act.

The Cultural Resources sub-section of Affected Environment and Environmental Consequences makes several statements and draws conclusions with which the CRPP does not agree. On page 48 the EA says, "Burial of archaeological sites for their protection is a viable alternative to scientific excavation." Presumably, the intended meaning is that burial is a mitigation alternative comparable to excavation. The EA goes on to state, "However, the complex reaction between site soils and cultural materials require [sic] that the design and construction of a protective resource covering needs to be favorable to the preservation of subsurface cultural deposits. The objective is not to stop the deterioration rate of cultural materials, but rather to not contribute further to their loss. In order to determine if in-water disposal actions would adversely affect a cultural property, the nature of cultural deposits and project effects must be assessed."

16

First, the CTUIR does not agree that burial of sites "for their protection" is automatically an acceptable way to mitigate adverse effects. In fact, traditional Native American burial customs in the Middle Columbia and Lower Snake River regions involved interring people where they passed over. This resulted in large cemeteries being treated over time on many of the islands in the river. However, it also means that burials can be encountered anywhere within the tribes' traditional areas. Traditional beliefs indicate that a person should be buried no more than 18 to 24 inches below the surface of the ground. The CTUIR is very much opposed to any action that would add to the depth of the burial.

See 16

Second, taken together, all of these statements in the EA indicate that placing dredge spoils on sites can be an adverse effect. In the early 1980s the Corps of Engineers (Corps) worked with other agencies to prepare Lemhi et al.'s National Reservoir Foundation Study which discussed the impacts reservoirs have on cultural resources. Lemhi et al. noted that the common wisdom was that burying a site should "enhance rather than detract from long-term site preservation" (p. 102). They went on, however, to say that the benefit may be "more imaginary than real... The stresses involved in such burial may, over the long term, have adverse effects on the resource base."

Third, it is our understanding that it is exactly the Corps' responsibility to "stop the deterioration rate of cultural materials" when their project is causing the adverse effect.

Fourth, the EA makes no provision for assessing the "nature of cultural deposits and project effects." In fact, the EA makes a "no historic properties affected" determination based in part on the location of areas to be dredged and spoils location in areas free of cultural resources (based on available data). The CTUIR would like to point out that the available data consist primarily of pre-reservoir studies done in the 1940s and 1950s. These studies focused on investigating large and/or spectacular sites. Many smaller prehistoric sites and almost all historic sites were not recorded. Subsequent surveys have located many cultural resources not identified in the early surveys. Therefore, the CRPP believes it is inappropriate to assume that all of the dredge disposal sites and the areas to be dredged are free of cultural resources based

TREATY JUNE 9, 1855 + CAYUSE, UMATILLA AND WALLA WALLA TRIBES

solely on the pre-reservoir studies. As an example, site 10-33-04/01 was recorded in 1999. It is a prehistoric artifact scatter with fire-cracked rock, cobble tools, a net weight, and flakes. Artifacts were lagged out along the beach, suggesting that part of the site may be inundated. This site is very near the dredging to be done for the Hollebek Habitat Management Unit. It is reasonable to believe that the dredging could adversely effect the site by dredging through it or provoking sub-surface erosion as the newly dug trench achieves an appropriate angle of repose.

In summary, our greatest concern with the in-stream disposal of the dredged materials is that we have no assurances that, indeed, there are no cultural resource sites in the areas to be utilized. If the Corps selected upland disposal, selected areas could be cleared. This would be done first by above-ground cultural resource inventories and then by the excavation of a number of shovel test probes to determine whether below-ground cultural resources are present. These kinds of determinations are also possible for inundated areas. The Corps may want to consider an underwater archaeology program or a drawdown to properly inventory and assess the cultural resources in the areas to be impacted by dredging activities. The CTUIR does not accept the idea that the fact that inundated cultural resources are difficult to access makes them ineligible for inclusion in the National Register.

17 In order to adequately assess this project's effects to cultural resources, we believe an environmental impact statement is necessary. As written, the EA is difficult to follow because it is unclear what is happening in 2000 and 2001 and what is happening between 2001 and 2003. Many of the areas identified on the places as disposal areas and some of the areas to be dredged will impact cultural resources sites. Because the 2001 to 2003 dredge events are only partially covered under this EA, it is not clear to what extent they should be commented upon. We are uncomfortable with the idea that these comments will be our only opportunity for technical cultural resource consultation for three years' worth of dredging.

The CRPP strongly disagrees with the Finding of No Significant Impact and the finding of no historic properties affected. We believe that this EA and its provisions for future dredging preclude understanding the cumulative effects of this multi-year project. We believe that both the 2000 to 20003 dredging itself and the proposed in-stream disposal of dredge materials have the potential to adversely affect both known and unknown cultural resources.

Thank you very much for your time and kind attention. If you have any questions, please call me or Jeff Van Pelt, Program Manager, at (541) 276-3629.

Sincerely,

*Jeff Van Pelt*

Jeff Van Pelt, Ph.D.  
Principal Investigator and  
Tribal Historic Preservation Officer

ced/MEWJ

cc: Jeff Van Pelt, CRPP Manager  
Cari Moxie, Salmon Recovery Policy Analyst  
Audi Huber, Intergovernmental Affairs Manager  
Michael Farrow, Department of Natural Resources Director

TREATY JUNE 9, 1855 + CAYUSE, UMATILLA AND WALLA WALLA TRIBES



# CONFEDERATED TRIBES

of the

Umatilla Indian Reservation

P.O. Box 638

PENCLTON, OREGON 97801

Phone (541) 276-3629 FAX (541) 276-1869 FAX (541) 276-0640

DEPARTMENT OF  
NATURAL RESOURCES

Cultural  
Resource  
Protection  
Program

December 18, 2000

Mary Kath  
Department of the Army  
Walla Walla District, Corps of Engineers  
201 North Third Avenue  
Walla Walla, Washington 99362-1876

Dear Mary:

Thank you for the opportunity to comment on the draft cultural resource appendix for the draft environmental impact statement (EIS) for the Dredge Material Management Plan for the McNary and Lower Snake River Reservoirs. We apologize for the delay in submitting these comments.

I would like to begin by noting that we found it difficult to comment on this document without having the entire draft EIS. We do not have items referred to in this document including other appendices and the main text of the draft EIS. We are unable to place the cultural resources portion of the proposed alternatives into a larger context. Without maps showing specifically where the dredging is proposed and the area of potential effect, we cannot evaluate the number of sites identified for each proposed dredging area. Finally, we fear that our comments on this document could preclude us from commenting on the draft EIS as a whole. We will have more thorough comments perhaps covering other issues when we receive the entire draft EIS.

Our preferred alternative is not one of the choices. We would like one of the alternatives to be no dredging at all. Our second choice is Alternative 3, upland disposal of dredged materials. It is only through this alternative that we can determine the eligibility of sites that will be impacted by the disposal of dredged materials. In the discussion of how to address cultural resources concerns for this alternative, you need to mention traditional cultural properties—how will they be identified and if there are any, how will the adverse effects to them be mitigated?

We feel that in-stream disposal is unacceptable because of the potential adverse effects to known and unknown cultural resources. Burial can be encountered anywhere within the tribes' traditional areas. Traditional beliefs indicate that a person should be buried no more than 18 to 24 inches below the surface of the ground. The Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation (CTUIR) is very much opposed to any action that would add to the depth of the burial.

We have a number of concerns with this document as it now stands. What is the Corps' policy on inadvertent discoveries of ancestral remains? Under the Native American Graves Protection and Repatriation Act the Corps must cease activities for 30 days to notify Native American tribes. Prior to

TREATY JUNE 9, 1855 + CAYUSE, UMATILLA AND WALLA WALLA TRIBES

any dredging activities, we want an agreement in place between the CTUJR and the Corps on how inadvertent discoveries will be handled. Also, is there a contingency plan if an archaeological site is disturbed during dredging? The CTUJR requests that a tribal cultural resources monitor be present during dredging activities.

The second Table 1, which begins on page 12, lists a number of dredging areas that have no recorded dredging history. We believe that these areas must be treated differently than those which have been dredged before; this difference is reflected in the excerpt of 33 CFR 336 provided in Attachment A. We see no such difference reflected in the text.

We are curious how the Corps plans to determine which inundated sites are eligible/potentially eligible for inclusion in the National Register of Historic Places. Under how will you mitigate adverse effects to inundated eligible sites? Perhaps these subjects will be included in the cultural resources plan mentioned on page 32. Will that plan be part of the final draft EIS? If not, when will it be available for comment?

We find that tables similar to Table 7 need to be developed for all of the other reservoirs. How specifically will the Corps assess the potential for contaminants in dredge materials to alter culture-bearing soil? We would like to see specific citations for many of the claims made in the sections 3.2.1, 3.2.2, 3.3.3, and 3.2.4. Will the drawings of the irregularly shaped areas to be dredged be included in the draft of the EIS? They would be helpful.

On page 23 in a discussion of Mathewson et al. you make the statement, "The objective is not to stop the deterioration rate of cultural materials, but rather to not contribute further to their loss." Since this statement is not true of the Corps' responsibility, which is in fact to stop the deterioration rate of cultural resources if they are being adversely effected by a Corps undertaking, it seems you are speaking of Mathewson et al.'s objective. We suggest that you omit this sentence.

It is important to note that the CTUJR sees a difference between stabilizing sites that are actively being adversely effected by an action such as erosion and placing fill over a site that as far as anyone knows is fairly static.

Finally, we advise you to carefully proofread the appendix. There are a number of grammatical errors, apparently missing bits of text, and numbering problems in both the text and the tables. We are missing pages 41 and 42. There are conflicts between dates and names cited in the text and the citations in the bibliography.

We applaud the appendix's emphasis on tribal consultation. We appreciate the Corps' efforts to begin the process early. We hope these comments are helpful. We recommend that in the future the Corps be more specific about when it needs comments and why documents are being delivered one section at a time. If you have any questions, please feel free to contact me or Catherine Dickson at (541) 276-3629.

Respectfully,



Jeff Van Vleet, Program Manager

JVP/led

cc: Michael Farrow, Department of Natural Resources Director  
Audie Huber, Intergovernmental Affairs Manager  
Jack D. Sunde, Environmental Study Manager

TREATY JUNE 9, 1855 + CAYUSE, UMATILLA AND WALLA WALLA TRIBES

**Organization**  
Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation, Cultural Resources Program Manager  
Comment 1

*The Tribes are not simply interested parties, we have rights, secured by treaty to resources impacted by Corps operations. We would like it clarified that Native American Tribes are not mere stakeholders in this project. The Corps has a trust responsibility toward Tribes and therefore cannot simply group them in with everyone else. It is important that the EIS be specific as to how they intend to meet this responsibility.*

**Response**

The Corps' relationship to the Tribes is discussed in Sections 3.14 and 6.4. The effects of the alternatives on Native American Tribes and communities are discussed in Section 4.15.

**Organization**  
Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation, Cultural Resources Program Manager  
Comment 2

*This paragraph indicated that the trust responsibility is met through consultation. This is not the case. The trust responsibility requires the Corps to clearly and deliberately consider the impact of Corps actions on treaty reserved and statutorily protected resources of the tribe, whether they are fish and wildlife resources or cultural resources.*

**Response**

The paragraph referenced in the comment has been revised. The Corps has considered the potential impact to the fish, wildlife, and cultural resources in your reference for each of the alternatives evaluated.

**Organization**  
Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation, Cultural Resources Program Manager  
Comment 3

*The DMMP/EIS explains the LSMG's purpose well. However, one of its objectives is to "consider necessary cultural resource protection." We feel that this is inappropriate. Considering cultural resources involves knowing the location and nature of cultural resource sites. This information is sensitive and should not be shared with non-cultural resource personnel.*

**Response**

The sensitivity of both cultural resource site information and location is integrated into the Corps' procedures. The location of cultural resource sites will not be given to the general public. The appropriate precautions will be taken to ensure sensitive cultural resources information is protected. Because the Tribes in the region are participants in the LSMG, the Corps is assuming the Tribes will assist in developing protocols for what information can be shared and with whom on an as-needed basis. Likewise, the nature and extent of cultural resource site information that is released will be limited to only the minimum necessary and appropriate for each specific situation.

**Organization**  
Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation, Cultural Resources Program Manager  
Comment 4

*We would like clarification on this matter (Page ES-17 of the draft DMMP). Prior to each*

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002  
U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

*individual dredging event, will the Corps engage in consultation with the CTUIR regarding cultural resources?*

**Response**

Government-to-government consultation between the Corps and the CTUIR on the DMMP undertaking has been initiated. To meet its compliance requirements under Section 106 of the National Historic Preservation Act, the Corps will continue to coordinate with the CTUIR and other interested parties concerning its proposed dredging and cultural resources issues. The Corps will consult with the CTUIR and other tribes for each dredging and disposal activity.

**Organization**  
Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation, Cultural Resources Program Manager  
Comment 5

*We believe that the appendix Mary Keith prepared had a great deal of information that needs to be included somewhere in the EIS. There must be a cultural resources appendix addressing these issues because all of them are completely ignored in the DMMP/EIS.*

**Response**

The cultural resources appendix the CTUIR received was a draft. Upon reviewing the level of cultural resources information already contained in the main document, the decision was made to not to repeat it in an appendix. The Corps believes that the cultural resources information contained in the main document meets NEPA requirements and is a thorough evaluation. Further information can be found in the Lower Snake River Juvenile Salmon Feasibility Study and its Appendix Q (incorporated by reference).

**Organization**  
Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation, Cultural Resources Program Manager  
Comment 6

*Additionally, the matter we identified in our comments on this appendix (the December 18, 2000 letter referred to above) have not been addressed.*

**Response**

The November 13, 2000 and the December 18, 2000 comments submitted by the CTUIR are included here for response.

**Organization**  
Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation, Cultural Resources Program Manager  
Comment 7

*On page ES-16 of the DMMP/EIS, it states, "Dredging actions for all four alternatives would be limited to the removal of accumulated sediments and would not affect original riverbed or shoreline material, or cultural resources contained within that material." Is this true for boat ramps, HMUs and similarly sinude areas? Are there any guarantees that removal won't affect cultural resources in the reservoirs?*

**Response**

See response for Nez Perce Tribal Executive Council's comment 34.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

**Organization**  
Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation, Cultural Resources Program Manager  
**Comment 8**  
*We think we need specifics on what exactly "maximum extent practicable" means.*  
**Response**  
Based on the available cultural resources site location information, the Corps will set forth procedures and quality controls directed at preventing dredged material from being placed directly on known inundated historic properties and that there will be minimal impacts associated with sediment drift.

**Organization**  
Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation, Cultural Resources Program Manager  
**Comment 9**  
*We are disappointed that unidentified submerged cultural resources are not addressed at all.*  
**Response**  
The Corps is not aware of any technology or methods presently available that would allow it to effectively address the matter of unidentified submerged cultural resources.

**Organization**  
Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation, Cultural Resources Program Manager  
**Comment 10**  
*The CRPP would like the Corps to outline its policy on inadvertent discoveries of ancestral remains and to develop a contingency plan if an archeological site is disturbed during dredging activities.*  
**Response**

If human remains are inadvertently discovered during dredging operations, all work in the immediate area will stop and will not resume until the matter has been satisfactorily resolved. The Corps' designated points of contact will be immediately notified of the discovery. The Corps will notify appropriate Indian Tribes, law enforcement, and coroner's offices. Every effort will be made to establish the cultural identity of the remains (Native American or not). If the remains are determined to be Native American, the Corps shall comply with the terms set forth in the Native American Graves Protection and Repatriation Act. The same process will be used if an archaeological site is inadvertently impacted.

It should also be noted that the dredging at the confluence has been done to a greater extent in years past and that other sites will have minimal dredging occurring.

**Organization**  
Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation, Cultural Resources Program Manager  
**Comment 11**  
*Please note that the Public Notice and the CRPP's reply to the notice constitute cultural resource consultation with the CTUJR on a technical level. It does not replace government-to-government consultation necessary before dredging disposal activities can proceed.*  
**Response**  
See response to comment 4 above. The Corps will fulfill its responsibilities with respect to

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002  
U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

government-to-government consultations. See Section 6.4.3 of the DMMP/EIS for detailed discussion of this process.

**Organization**  
Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation, Cultural Resources Program Manager  
**Comment 12**  
*Our concerns with alternative B, alternative D, Other Beneficial Uses, or in-stream disposal of dredge material are that they may harm cultural resources.*  
**Response**  
See response to comment 8 above.

**Organization**  
Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation, Cultural Resources Program Manager  
**Comment 13**  
*Alternative C involves disposal of dredge materials in the Jostofabiat Management Unit. This alternative is not acceptable because there are a number of cultural resource sites in this disposal area.*  
**Response**

Prior to undertaking disposal of dredged materials in any upland area known to contain historic properties, cultural resources assessments will be done on the properties to determine their National Register eligibility and if they should be given additional consideration (e.g. protection, avoidance, etc.).

**Organization**  
Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation, Cultural Resources Program Manager  
**Comment 14**  
*The CTUJR is concerned about [cultural resources in the project area].*  
**Response**  
See response to comment 13 above.

**Organization**  
Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation, Cultural Resources Program Manager  
**Comment 15**  
*The CRPP is concerned with the EA's system for assessing the impacts of future dredging. We wonder who is on the Regional Dredging Team. Why is work to be coordinated with this group not subject to an EA or an environmental impact statement? The future dredging provisions include preparation of a cultural resources evaluation for each dredging event, but the EA does not specify who will conduct this evaluation and that it will be done in consultation with affected Tribes. Without such consultation this evaluation will not satisfy the National Historic Preservation Act.*  
**Response**

The membership of the Regional Dredging Team (now the Local Sediment Management Group) is listed in Section 1.8 of the DMMP/EIS. The DMMP/EIS is the NEPA document that addresses

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002  
U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

work coordinated with the group.

As stated in Section 4.5, the Corps would consult with the SHPOs, Tribes, and other interested parties to identify potential impacts of the dredging and disposal activities on cultural properties. This consultation will follow the National Historic Preservation Act Section 106 process.

**Organization**  
Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation, Cultural Resources Program Manager  
Comment 16

*First, the CTUIR does not agree that burial of sites "for their protection" is automatically an acceptable way to mitigate adverse effects.*

**Response**

The Corps agrees that burial of cultural sites is not automatically an acceptable way to mitigate adverse effects. Studies done on site burial have shown both the advantages and disadvantages that can result from covering sites. The Corps will consider this option on a case-by-case basis and consult with the Tribes and other interested parties before making any decision on what action will be taken.

**Organization**  
Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation, Cultural Resources Program Manager  
Comment 17

*In order to adequately assess this project's effects to cultural resources, we believe an environmental impact statement is necessary.*

**Response**

The interim dredging was not implemented. This DMMP/EIS addresses dredging and dredged material disposal for the next 20 years. The effects of these activities on cultural resources have been considered. Each time the Corps proposes to dredge, it will evaluate the effects of the dredging and disposal activity on cultural resources. The Tribe will be given the opportunity to review and comment on each dredging activity.

**Organization**  
Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation, Cultural Resources Program Manager  
Comment 18

*We would like one of the alternatives to be no dredging at all.*

**Response**

A "no dredging" alternative would not meet the project purpose and need. None of the sediment reduction strategies were totally successful in stopping sediment from entering the river and depositing it where the material would interfere with navigation, recreation, and irrigation intakes. Some level of dredging would be required to maintain the navigation channel.

Regardless of the alternative selected, the Corps would avoid known cultural properties in the dredging and disposal areas.

Also see response to Save our Wild Salmon's comment 6.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

**Organization**  
Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation, Cultural Resources Program Manager  
Comment 19

*The second Table 1, which begins on page 12, lists a number of dredging areas that have no recorded dredging history. We believe that these areas must be treated differently than those which have been dredged before; this difference is reflected in the excerpt of 33 CFR 336 provided in Attachment A. We see no such difference reflected in the text.*

**Response**

See response to the Nez Perce Tribal Executive Council comment 34.

**Organization**  
Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation, Cultural Resources Program Manager  
Comment 20

*We are curious how the Corps plans to determine which inundated sites are eligible/potentially eligible for inclusion in the National Register of Historic Places. Then, how will you mitigate adverse effects to inundated eligible sites?*

**Response**

The Corps will work from existing information available on inundated cultural resources sites with regard to determining National Register eligibility. As established under Section 106 of the National Historic Preservation Act, the Corps will coordinate/consult with appropriate State Historic Preservation Offices, Indian Tribes, the Advisory Council and other interested parties to consider possible mitigation actions for Register-eligible sites.

**Organization**  
Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation, Cultural Resources Program Manager  
Comment 21

*We feel that tables similar to Table 7 need to be developed for all of the other reservoirs. How specifically will the Corps assess the potential for contaminants in dredge materials to alter culture-bearing soil? We would like to see specific citations for many of the claims made in the sections 3.2.1, 3.2.2, 3.3.3, and 3.2.4. Will the drawings of the irregularly shaped areas to be dredged be included in the draft of the EIS? They would be helpful.*

**Response**

The Draft DMMP/EIS presented and the Final DMMP/EIS presents maps showing proposed dredging and in-water habitat creation/beneficial use areas within the lower Snake River and McNary Reservoirs. The Corps did not specifically analyze the potential for chemical constituents of dredged material to alter culture-bearing soil. However, given the existing information on sediment quality (see Section 3.9 of the DMMP/EIS), the Corps does not anticipate that proposed dredging or dredged material management would result in impacts to culture-bearing soil.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

**Organization**

Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation, Cultural Resources Program Manager

**Comment 22**

*On page 23 in a discussion of Mathewson et al. you make the statement, "The objective is not to stop the deterioration rate of cultural materials, but rather to not contribute further to their loss." Since this statement is not true of the Corps' responsibility, which is in fact to stop the deterioration rate of cultural resources if they are being adversely affected by a Corps undertaking, it seems you are speaking of Mathewson et al.'s objective. We suggest that you omit this sentence. It is important to note that the CTUIR sees a difference between stabilizing sites that are actively being adversely affected by an action such as erosion and placing fill over a site that as far as anyone knows is fairly static.*

**Response**

This comment is specific to information contained only in the draft cultural resources appendix for the 1999 Interim Dredging Draft Environmental Assessment. Because this information is not in the DMMP/EIS document, it will not be addressed.

**Organization**

Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation, Cultural Resources Program Manager

**Comment 23**

*Finally we advise you to carefully proofread the appendix. There are a number of grammatical errors, apparently missing bits of text, and numbering problems in both the text and the tables. We are missing pages 41 and 42. There are conflicts between dates and names cited in the text and the citations in the bibliography.*

**Response**

Your comment is noted.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District



Confederated Tribes and Bands  
of the Yakama Indian Nation

Established by the  
Treaty of June 9, 1855

January 18, 2002

Department of Army  
Walla Walla District, Corps of Engineers  
ATTN: Dredged Material Management Plan  
201 North 3<sup>rd</sup> Avenue  
Walla Walla, WA 99362-1876

RE: Walla Walla District Draft Dredged Material Management Plan and EIS

Dear Mr. Sands:

The Yakama Nation (YN) submits these comments regarding the draft Dredged Material Management Plan and Environmental Impact Statement (DEIS) released by your office. These comments are the final version of comments submitted to your office January 7. We incorporate the comments submitted by the Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fisheries Commission by reference.

The YN has a variety of concerns with the DEIS as released by your office. The greatest concern we have revolves around in-water disposal. It appears that there is inadequate information and analysis conducted to reach the conclusion that in-water disposal will benefit fish and other biological organisms. There is a strong possibility that the preferred alternative will cause serious harm to listed species and trust resources.

While we support the Corps' intent to benefit the natural environment, the preferred alternative, which would create shallow water habitat, is not supported by sound science. While the referenced study may have shown a correlation between existing shallow water habitat and salmonid use, it appears that the Corps is overreaching in utilizing this as a basis for in-water disposal in the DEIS.

The Corps should also provide additional analysis of dredged material for contamination irrespective of the disposal option selected. There is evidence of sediment contamination created by the Hanford Project and elevated levels of mercury above Grand Coulee Dam. Dredging and redeposition of contaminated sediments will impact trust resources and ESA listed species including fish and terrestrial species.

The DEIS acknowledges that an alternative to dredging exists in controlling upland erosion. While the DEIS states this fact, there is no alternative including this as an

Post Office Box 151, Fort Raint, Toppenish, WA 98948 (509) 865-6121

3 cont.

option. The Council on Environmental Quality has explicitly stated in the *Forty Most Asher Questions* that agencies should include reasonable alternatives even though such alternatives may be outside the existing authority of the action agency.

The control of upland sediment sources is a reasonable alternative to include given the long-term nature of the dredge program contemplated in the DEIS. It is entirely conceivable that this alternative type approach could be implemented, but only if the action agency takes a first step towards considering it.

We remind you that the U.S. Army Corp of Engineers has a trust responsibility to the Yakama Nation. Irrespective of how the Corps may interpret its duty towards the YN, any damage to trust resources through such activities as dredging, damage that implicitly impacts the membership of the YN, is contrary to this trust placed upon the Federal government and its agents.

Please feel free to contact Mr. Paul Ward, Environmental Manager, YN Fisheries Resource Management Program at (509) 865 6262 with any questions regarding these comments.

Sincerely,

  
Harry Paul Ward  
Ward/Fish/Wildlife/TYV  
Department of Natural Resources  
Yakama Nation

Organization

Confederated Tribes and Bands of the Yakama Indian Nation, Department of Natural Resources  
Comment 1

*The Yakama Nation has a variety of concerns with the DEIS as released by your office. The greatest concern we have revolves around in-water disposal. It appears that there is inadequate information and analysis conducted to reach the conclusion that in-water disposal will benefit fish and other biological organisms. There is a strong possibility that the preferred alternative will cause serious harm to listed species and trust resources. While we support the Corps' intent to benefit the natural environment, the preferred alternative, which would create shallow water habitat, is not supported by sound science. While the referenced study may have shown a correlation between existing shallow water habitat and salmonid use, it appears that the Corps is overreaching in utilizing this as a basis for in-water disposal in the DEIS.*

Response

Numerous scientists from federal, state, university and tribal agencies set up the study design in 1987. These agencies include the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers, U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service, National Marine Fisheries Service, ESSA, Battelle-PNNL, Washington Department of Fisheries, Oregon Department of Fish and Wildlife, University of Idaho, University of Washington, Oregon State University, and the Yakima (now Yakama) Indian Nation. The researcher involved with many of the studies was David Bennett, Ph.D., a tenured professor at the University of Idaho. With a multiple year study design, a lead researcher independent from the federal government, and a study design from the regions leading experts, the Corps believes that the science is sound. (Web et al 1987)

Organization

Confederated Tribes and Bands of the Yakama Indian Nation, Department of Natural Resources  
Comment 2

*The Corps should also provide additional analysis of dredged material for contamination irrespective of the disposal option selected. There is evidence of sediment contamination created by the Hanford Project and elevated levels of mercury above Grand Coulee Dam. Dredging and redeposition of contaminated sediments will impact trust resources and ESA listed species including fish and terrestrial species.*

Response

See response to the Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission's Comment 24.

Organization

Confederated Tribes and Bands of the Yakama Indian Nation, Department of Natural Resources  
Comment 3

*The DEIS acknowledges that an alternative to dredging exists in controlling upland erosion. While the DEIS states this fact, there is no alternative including this as an option. The Council on Environmental Quality has explicitly stated in the Forty Most Asked Questions that agencies should include reasonable alternatives even though such alternatives may be outside the existing authority of the action agency. The control of upland sediment sources is a reasonable alternative to include given the long-term nature of the dredge program contemplated in the DEIS. It is entirely conceivable that this alternative type approach could be implemented, but only if the action agency takes a first step towards considering it.*

Response

Non-dredging and reduced dredging alternatives were considered in Sections 2.2.1-2.2.3 of the

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

DMMP/EIS. The text in these sections has been revised to include an expanded discussion of why these measures would not adequately address the sedimentation problem in the five reservoirs. Reducing sediment generated by land use practices was considered, but would not eliminate the need for dredging. Although the Corps has no authority to change land use practices on non-Corps property, the Corps will use the Local Sediment Management Group to pursue possible modifications to land use practices. Sediment reduction alone will not solve the sedimentation problem.

Also See response to Comment 2.

Organization

Confederated Tribes and Bands of the Yakama Indian Nation, Department of Natural Resources  
Comment 4

*We remind you that the USACE has a trust responsibility to the Yakama Nation.*

Response

Comment noted.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District



**COLUMBIA RIVER INTER-TRIBAL FISH COMMISSION**  
729 NE Oregon, Suite 202, Portland, Oregon 97231  
Telephone 503 231 0477  
Fax 503 231 4228

January 18, 2002

Lt. Colonel Richard Wagenaar  
Walla Walla District  
Corps of Engineers  
201 North Third Avenue  
Walla Walla, WA 99362

L. John Inai  
Regional Administrator  
Environmental Protection Agency Region 10  
1200 Sixth Avenue  
Seattle, Washington 98101

RE: Final Comments on the Walla Walla District, Corps of Engineers and  
Environmental Protection Agency's Draft Dredge Material Management Plan and  
Environmental Impact Statement (DMMMP/EIS) Environmental Assessment for the  
Interim Lower Snake, Clearwater and Mid-Columbia Rivers Dredging

Dear Lt. Colonel Wagenaar and Mr. Inai:

The Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission (CRITFC),<sup>1</sup> on behalf of its member tribes, appreciates the opportunity to review and provide final comments to the Walla Walla District Draft Dredge Material Management Plan and Environmental Impact Statement (DEIS). We appreciate the extension of time until January 18, 2002 offered to CRITFC by the Corps to complete DEIS comments. The following comments supersede our preliminary DEIS comments submitted to the Corps on January 7, 2002. Until the NEPA process is finalized an authentic "no-action" alternative, no dredging, must, by default, be implemented. We remind the Corps and EPA, that, as departments of the government of the United States, they have a trust responsibility to protect and uphold treaty resources of the Columbia River Treaty tribes. In these comments, we also include by reference January 18, 2002 DEIS comments by the Nez Perce Tribe.

<sup>1</sup> CRITFC was created in 1977 by the Nez Perce Tribe, the Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation, the Confederated Tribes of the Warm Springs Reservation of Oregon, and the Yakima Nation. The governing body of CRITFC is composed of the fish and wildlife commissioners of its member tribes. Protection and enhancement of those streams and flows that provide spawning, rearing and subsistence habitat for anadromous fish are of critical importance to the tribes. CRITFC provides technical and legal support to the tribes to carry out these goals.

### General Comments

We concur with the January 18, 2002 comments of the Nez Perce Tribe regarding government-to-government consultations between the Corps and EPA and CRITFC's member tribes regarding proposed DEIS alternatives and potential actions. Consultation is the bilateral decision making process between sovereigns that leads up to and includes a decision. EPA and the Corps must engage our member tribes in formal consultation at the policy level before making a decision about a preferred alternative in the final EIS (FEIS) and the Record of Decision (ROD). This is consistent with EPA's July 16, 2001 Region 10 Tribal Consultation Framework and the Corps nationwide policy of consultation with Native American tribes.

### Post Lower Snake River Dredging Comments

CRITFC submitted formal comments opposing Corps' dredging in the Lower Snake River on June 8, 1992 (Strong 1992a; Strong 1992b). Among other things, CRITFC recommended that the Corps, in cooperation with the USFWS and the Columbia Basin Fish and Wildlife Authority (CBFWA) survey the site and evaluate impacts to known fall chinook spawning areas. The Corps proceeded with this dredging even though ESA-listed Snake River fall chinook shadens were found in the dredging spoils.

In 1997, the Corps, using an environmental assessment, again proceeded with dredging 500,000 cubic yards of sediment in the Lower Snake River in spite of CRITFC's objections. In this case, the USFWS joined CRITFC in recommending that 1) in-water disposal of dredging spoils discredited the fact that the Lower Snake dams were under consideration of breaching, 2) upland disposal at the Port of Willapa and hydraulic dredging should have been considered instead of clamshell dredging and in-water disposal (Cambel 1997). CRITFC also recommended that the Corps pursue an environmental impact statement on the proposed dredging and in the meantime, recommended that the Corps implement the no-action alternative (Strong 1997). However, the Corps proceeded with the proposed action based upon a FONSI on an inadequate environmental assessment. Other key issues for CRITFC included 1) an inadequate comparison of the costs of alternatives, 2) inadequate assessment of the specific impacts of sediment disposal under the various alternatives, and 3) inadequate examination of tribal cultural issues.

On November 11, 2000 CRITFC commented on the Corps' Corps' Environmental Assessment and Draft Finding of No Significant Impact (DFONSI) for the Interim Lower Snake, Clearwater and Mid-Columbia Rivers Dredging (EA). We strongly encouraged the Corps to complete an environmental impact statement prior to making a final decision on an alternative. We raised a series of issues regarding impacts to federal environmental standards, ESA listed salmon stocks and treaty fisheries that were previously raised in other comments.

### DEIS Alternatives

We appreciate the effort the Corps and EPA have shown in constructing a draft environmental impact statement on potential dredging actions that could impact resources for many decades to come. With respect to the DEIS, CRITFC finds the Corps and EPA have raised

a similar series of facts regarding the impacts of treaty and cultural resources as in the 1992, 1997 and 2000 Lower Snake dredging environmental assessments. These include the following:

- 4 All four DEIS alternatives involve active dredging of the Lower Snake River and McNary Pool. We are unsure as to what the scope for this DEIS entails. However, other alternatives should have been considered for analysis and should be included in a Final EIS. One of these are actions to bank sediment into the Lower Snake River such as land conservation methods to reduce sediment inflow into the river.

- 6 Another alternative that should be included in a final EIS (FEIS) is the breaching of the four Lower Snake dams. The NAFS 2000 FCRPS Section 7 Biological Opinion provides performance standards and check in periods with the ultimate possibility of recommending that the Lower Snake dams be breached. Given the historical low survival of Snake River juvenile salmon and steelhead in 2001, it is likely that survival performance standards will not be met and the dams may be breached. Further, CMTFC views that alternatives 2, 3 and 4 would involve irretrievable commitment of federal funds to structures and activities that could, from a cost perspective, prejudice dam breaching alternatives in the future. Thus, this alternative should be fully analyzed in the FEIS.

Section 2.2.2 of the DEIS contemplates reservoir drawdown to accommodate floods, and offer an analysis claiming that under an operation of mid 733, the consequences of the Snake and Clearwater Rivers would cause Lower Granite pool elevations in a heavy flood event to rise above mid 734. But the DEIS does not offer a flood event analysis if the pool was drawn down below mid 733 during the event. The temporary drawdown of Lower Granite pool to mid 710 (spillway crest) in 1992 demonstrated that this operation can be accomplished without impacting turbine operation and even while salmon passage since a low level fishway outlet was available on the upstream side of the dam. Thus, we believe the Corps and EPA should include an analysis and alternative of temporarily drawing down of Lower Granite pool to mid 710 in the FEIS. We believe that this operation under flood flows would also serve to move large amounts of sediment in the confluence area through the pool and downstream, thus facilitating navigation in the long run.

- 8 The DEIS lacks an authentic, "no action" alternative, where no dredging would occur and other actions would take place to ensure navigation is maintained. Vessels with lighter loads could still navigate the Lower Snake River without maintaining the navigation channel at a specific depth. We understand that the Corps is authorized by Congress to provide navigation but we don't believe this means maintaining an explicit 14 foot depth.

#### Socioeconomic and Cultural Resource Impacts

With respect to socioeconomic impacts from DEIS alternatives, Section 3.14.3 of the DEIS mentions the Meyer Resources (1999) analysis which describes the transfer of river wealth from tribal communities to non-tribal communities from Corps actions such as building and operating the Lower Snake dams and associated activities such as dredging for navigation. However, Appendix C, Economic Analysis in the DEIS fails to describe, and much less analyze, the continuing and cumulative impacts of the four alternatives in the DEIS on tribal communities.

using methods and data described in Meyer Resources (1999). This is a significant failing in the DEIS because the socioeconomic impacts of the four alternatives are not defined in relationship to economic impacts to tribal communities. This deficiency must be resolved by including such an analysis in the FEIS and analyzing the authentic, "no action" alternative against the standards and methods described in Meyer Resources (1999) and CH2 M Hill (1999). The DEIS fails to note that the proposed dredging will continue to impact treaty and cultural resources. Loss of tribal wealth from the river has resulted in disproportionate rates of poverty and mortality to tribal communities compared to non-tribal communities.

- 11 With respect to tribal cultural resources, the DEIS limits impacts from the four alternatives to archeological resources. The health and abundance of anadromous fish, including salmon, steelhead, Pacific lamprey and sturgeon are also critical tribal cultural resources and have been since time immemorial. The DEIS should contain the linkages between these fish populations, and their fate under the four alternatives not other presented in these comments with tribal cultural resources. The FEIS must examine the issue of Environmental Justice with respect to all alternatives analyzed.

#### Specific Comments

- 13 • Section 2.2.4 describes that mechanical dredging and some degree of hydraulic dredging would be utilized. This action will cause high levels of turbidity and redistribution of turbidity continuously into the river column.
- 14 • The DEIS preferred alternatives 1, 2 and 4 propose in-water disposal, because in-water disposal is too costly. Redistribution of known turbidity into the water column from dredged sediments is not adequately addressed in the DEIS.
- 15 • The DEIS proposes dredging in probable full channel spawning areas in the reaches of Lower Granite and Lower Monumental dams. Dredging of these areas disturbed and killed listed fall chinook salmon in 1992.
- 16 • The DEIS incorrectly states that there will be little risk to anadromous fish during dredging because they will not be present during the activity. Life history analyses from WDFW indicates that a high proportion of juvenile fall chinook overwinter in Lower Snake River reservoirs and will be susceptible to dredging impacts.
- 17 • The DEIS declares that the cost and the time required for upland disposal is too great; therefore, in-river disposal, despite impacts, is appropriate. The DEIS must consider environmental impacts as well as cost and time feasibility.
- 18 • The proposed alternative has not been placed in context with the NAFS 2000 FCRPS Biological Opinion. The Opinion calls for significant improvements to critical main stem habitat and juvenile and adult salmon and steelhead survival. The proposed alternative is contrary to these objectives that the federal government believes is critical to recovery of ESA-listed and treaty reserved

reverses. Further, the NMFS Opinion calls for consideration of breeding the four lower Snake River dams if performance standards are not met. Given survival of listed Snake River juvenile steelhead at only 2% in 2001, it is likely that performance standards at 2005 may not be met and breeding must be considered.

- 19 • The proposed alternative has not been considered from an ecosystem or normative river perspective (Williams et al. 1990). Dredging will continue to degrade critical habitat necessary to expand life history and trophic diversity.

- 20 • Alternative Actions. It appears that an alternative, "No Action" alternative is feasible, and that barge operations would simply have to lighten their loads to prevent grounding. The DEIS fails to describe the costs relative to the Port and navigation industry under the four dredging alternatives. These costs will be borne by the American taxpayer. The FEIS should analyze the cost of other transportation methods (e.g. rail or truck) that, if subsidized as the four dredging alternatives, may be less expensive than the dredging alternatives.

- 21 • Dredging with in-water disposal alternative. There appears to be no feasible way that silt and sand can be segregated for discrete in-water disposal. The Corps is proposing to monitor the movement of the sediment after it is placed, with no prior hydraulic geometry, other evaluation, or assessment of how silt and sand will be redistributed by river flows and navigation waves.

- 22 • Dredging impacts invertebrate production. During initial dredging, an estimated 75% of benthic organisms may be removed from the site (Allen and Hardy 1990). While recolonization can occur, it is usually by opportunistic populations less valuable to the trophic chain, and original species diversity is ".....seldom achieved." (Allen and Hardy 1990). Studies of specific dredging sites have indicated that recolonization of invertebrates had not occurred over a ten year period (Allen and Hardy 1990). The DEIS does not examine these impacts thoroughly.

- 23 • The DEIS claims that deposition of dredging spoil can create critical salmon habitat. Bennett et al. (1991) noted that two years after dredge disposal, there was a four to five-fold lower level of oligochaete biomass at dredge disposal sites. Higher order Oligochaete populations are indicative of good water quality and provide a better nutrient source for feeding salmonids than chironomids, which tend to colonize disturbed river habitats (USFWS 2000). This loss of diversity and lowered levels of secondary productivity indicates a loss of critical salmonid habitat that will be exacerbated with more dredging. Bennett et al. (1991) also noted that steelhead indices were much higher for undisturbed river channel sites than sites where dredging spoils were placed. The only test site where steelhead were not found was a dredge disposal site. Section 2.2.4.1 of the DEIS states that as much as 10% of soybean/fall oilseed cause from dredging spoils dumped in the river. The DEIS does not describe the percentage of fall oilseed production that is directly lost from dredging activity. This should be included in the FEIS.

See 22

- 23 • Potential water column impacts from dredging include increased turbidity, increased oxygen demand and release of contaminants including specific toxins, heavy metals and nutrients (Allen and Hardy 1990). Turbidity and resuspension of sediments, including contaminants, typically occur at the dredging site by underwater currents, navigation waves, and continued maintenance dredging (Allen and Hardy 1990).

- See 17 • Upstream disposal. This alternative offers the least impact to the aquatic biota and macroinvertebrate fish, yet the Corps rejects the alternative based upon cost and time to implement.

- See 23 • Water quality. Lloyd (1987), Newcombe and MacDonald (1991) and Allen and Hardy (1990) report that high levels of turbidity that can be caused by dredging, will cause impact to salmonids such as stress, to avoidance and direct mortality.

- 24 • Our review of the toxic sediment samples indicates that organic and inorganic toxins can be found in samples, which could be ingested and accumulated into the water column. We believe that the current samples are insufficient to make conclusions about toxic impact from dredging activity. Indeed, DEIS Section 3.3.1.3.7 notes that sediment sampling data for toxic substances are not available where the dredging is proposed; the only information that is available is a 1973 report containing 1972 data. It is likely that more toxic have accumulated in proposed dredging sites due to the operation of Potlatch Mill and other industrial activities since 1972. It is critical that these areas be sampled, the samples analyzed and this information clearly exhibited in the FEIS before any dredging is considered.

- 25 • The future of the Potlatch Mill in-river disposal of toxics into the Clearwater River and Lower Goshute pool and these toxics being continuously emitted in the river from dredging is a significant issue not addressed in the DEIS. This is a key cumulative effects issue that must be addressed in the FEIS.

- 26 • The impact of a stew of toxic and organic and inorganic contaminants being entrained into the water column by the proposed initial dredging and redispersal into the river environment poses substantial populations at risk. Ewing (1999) notes that through bioaccumulation and chemical transformations, toxins can accumulate in trophic levels to levels much higher than those in the surrounding water column. The impacts of these contaminants can be overt, causing direct mortality. However, they can also be sublethal, impacting the ability of salmonids to survive. These impacts include increases in stress, loss of reproductive capacity, loss of schooling and swimming ability necessary to avoid predators, loss of osmotic and migratory capability and lowered resistance to disease from impaired immune response systems. These impacts should be fully described in the FEIS.

See 16

Endemic Fish. There will likely be significant numbers of juvenile fall chinook and steelhead present in the Lower Snake River during the spawning work window (December 15-March 1). For example, surveys (1998 in USFWS 2000), in steel analysis studies, noted that one third of the spawning cohoes in the Grande Ronde and Lower Clearwater Rivers were from juveniles that overwintered in the Lower Snake reservoirs. The determination that these fish need and overwinter in the Lower Snake reservoirs is based upon PIT-TAG detections of fall chinook that emigrate above Lower Granite that out migrate as yearlings (Cooney 1997 in USFWS 2000). Further, there are likely to be adult steelhead migrating or holding in the vicinity of the proposed dredging sites, because significant numbers of steelhead (>20 adults) can still migrate through the dams (Cooper 1996) in December, and although official counts are not initiated by the Corps in February, steelhead, including adults, can migrate through the dams and reservoirs in February. Further, juvenile spring chinook begin migrations through the reservoirs and could be exposed to proposed dredging impacts (WDFW 1996-2000). These issues should be addressed in the FEIS.

27

Endemic Fish Habitat. The DEIS fails to provide details on critical habitat surveys with respect to spawning steelhead and fall chinook, and rearing areas for these species and spring steelhead chinook. Outside of surveys in the dam tailwaters, where fall chinook spawning has been documented and fall chinook adults disrupted by past dredging (Strong 1992a), these surveys have not been conducted. Thus, the DEIS mainly speculates that these adults will not be present in the proposed dredging areas. Surveys should be completed, in consultation with the tribes and state and federal fisheries agencies before dredging is further considered. The results of these surveys should be exhibited in the FEIS.

#### Conclusion

CRITFC appreciates the opportunity to provide final comments on the DEIS. In our final assessment, we believe that the DEIS has failed to consider an adequate, "no action" alternative which CRITFC strongly endorses. Current DEIS alternatives that do not include a dam breaching alternative would require an irreversible commitment of significant federal funds that could preclude a future dam breaching decision, thus, this alternative should be included in the FEIS. The DEIS failed to consider draw down of Lower Granite pool below and 733 as an alternative for flood protection, and has failed to consider the impacts of proposed alternatives upon tribal socioeconomics and culture.

There are a number of toxic issues and their impacts on anadromous fish that remain unaddressed; in particular there are no recent toxic sampling data available with respect to proposed dredging sites nor are there recent fish surveys indicating the presence or absence of salmon in the vicinity of proposed dredging areas. We strongly recommend that all of these are concerns are fully addressed in the FEIS. Further, the FEIS needs to be integrated with the NAFWS 2000 FCRFS Biological Opinion and protection of treaty trust resources. In addition, it appears that the cumulative effects analysis is incomplete.

7

28

It is critical that the Waha, Waha District and Region 10 conduct government-to-government consultations with our tribes before taking the DEIS and developments to the FEIS and ROD. We would be glad to facilitate such consultations.

Given the depth and extent of the sampling issues, we believe that substantial time will be required before EPA and the Corps complete the FEIS. Until that time and until a ROD is issued, we expect that no dredging actions will be taken. Should you have questions regarding these comments, please contact Bob Hinch at (509) 731-1289.

Sincerely,

 (for)

Don Sampson  
Executive Director

CC: Commissioner, Tribal program manager, NAFWS, USFWS

webid=46421102.doc

# References

- Allen, K.O. and J.W. Hardy. 1990. Impacts of navigational dredging on fish and wildlife: a literature review. Office of Biological Services. United States Fish and Wildlife Service. Washington, D.C.
- Ashworth, M.B. and six coauthors. 1998. Increased susceptibility of juvenile chinook salmon from a contaminated estuary to *Phlebotomus*. *Transactions of the American Fisheries Society*. 127:340-374.
- Bennett, D.H., J.A. Chandler and G. Chandler. 1991. Lower Glines Reservoir-in water disposal test. To Walla Walla District Corps of Engineers. By Department of Fish and Wildlife Resources. University of Idaho, Moscow, Idaho.
- CHI 2 M Hill. 1999. Human effects analysis of the Multi-Species Framework Alternative. Prepared for the Northwest Power Planning Council. Portland, Oregon.
- Corps. 1996. Annual Fish Passage Report. Prepared by the Portland and Walla Walla Districts. Ewing, R.D. 1999. Distinguishing between salmon declines and pesticides. Oregon Pesticide Education Network.
- Lloyd, D.S. 1987. Turbidity as a water quality standard for subarctic habitats in Alaska. *North American Journal of Fisheries Management*. 7:34-45.
- Newcombe, C.P. and D.D. MacDonald. 1991. Effects of suspended sediments on aquatic ecosystems. *North American Journal of Fisheries Management*. 11:72-82.
- Strong, T. 1992a. June 8, 1992 comments to Lt. Colonel R.D. Velle on Walla Walla District Environmental Assessment and Supplemental Biological Assessment for additional dredging of a barge/wharf approach channel to the Permanent Juvenile Fish Facility at Lower Monumental Lock and Dam. Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission. Portland, Oregon.
- Strong, T. 1992b. August 6, 1992 comments to Lt. Colonel R.D. Velle on Walla Walla District FONSI for the Environmental Assessment and Supplemental Biological Assessment for additional dredging of a barge/wharf approach channel to the Permanent Juvenile Fish Facility at Lower Monumental Lock and Dam. Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission. Portland, Oregon.
- Strong, T. 1997. October 30, 1997 comments to Lt. Colonel D.R. Curtis Jr., Walla Walla District on Environmental Assessment for Proposed Navigation Dredging on the Lower Snake and Clearwater Rivers. Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission. Portland, Oregon.

- USFWS. 2000. Appendix M, Fish and Wildlife Coordination Act Report. Draft Lower Snake River Juvenile Salmon Mitigation Feasibility Report/Environmental Impact Statement. Portland, Oregon.
- USFWS. 1997. November 7, 1997 comments from K.R. Campbell, USFWS, to Lt. Colonel D.R. Curtis, Jr. Walla Walla District on Environmental Assessment for Proposed Navigation Dredging on the Lower Snake and Clearwater Rivers.
- Vincova Chemical Laboratories, Inc. 2000. Analysis of sediments in the proposed dredging area for Corps of Engineers Environmental Assessment: Inland Lower Snake, Clearwater and Mid-Columbia Rivers Dredging. Miami, Florida.
- Williams, R. and eleven coauthors. 1996. *Return to the River*. Northwest Power Planning Council. Portland, Oregon.

**Organization**  
Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission

**Comment 1**

*The following comments supersede our preliminary DEIS comments submitted to the Corps on January 7, 2002. Until the NEPA process is finalized an authentic "no-action" alternative, no-dredging, must, by default, be implemented.*

**Response**

The Corps does not plan to dredge under normal circumstances until the Record of Decision for the DMMP/EIS has been signed. Should an emergency situation arise, the Corps could perform limited dredging prior to or concurrent with NEPA compliance.

**Organization**  
Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission

**Comment 2**

*We remind the Corps and EPA, that, as department of the government of the United States, they have a trust responsibility to protect and uphold treaty resources of the Columbia River Treaty tribes.*

**Response**

Your comment is noted.

**Organization**  
Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission

**Comment 3**

*We concur with the January 18, 2002 comments of the Nez Perce Tribe regarding government-to-government consultations between the Corps and EPA and CRITFC's member tribes regarding proposed DEIS alternatives and potential actions. Consultation is the bilateral decision making process between sovereigns that leads up to and included a decision. EPA and the Corps must engage our member tribes in formal consultation at the policy level before making a decision about a preferred alternative in the final EIS (FEIS) and the Record of Decision (ROD). This is consistent with EPA's July 16, 2001 Region 10 Tribal Consultation Framework and the Corps nationwide policy of consultation with Native American tribes.*

**Response**

The Corps is continuing with Government-to-Government consultation with the Tribes and intends to complete the consultation prior to signing the Record of Decision.

**Organization**  
Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission

**Comment 4**

*All four DEIS alternatives involve active dredging of the Lower Snake River and McNary Pool. We are unsure as to what the scoping for this DEIS entailed, however, other alternatives should have been considered for analysis and should be included in a Final EIS.*

**Response**

All alternatives identified during the scoping process were evaluated. See Section 6.1 of the DMMP/EIS for a description of the scoping and public involvement process, including concerns offered and issues raised through the scoping process.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

**Organization**  
Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission

**Comment 5**

*One of these (additional) alternatives (that should be analyzed) are actions to limit sediment input into the Lower Snake River such as land conservation methods to reduce sediment influxes into the river.*

**Response**

Reducing sediment input from the Snake River watershed was considered. However, it would not preclude the need to dredge periodically. The Corps plans work through the Local Sediment Management Group to encourage land use managers to adopt practices that would reduce sediment input.

**Organization**  
Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission

**Comment 6**

*Another alternative that should be included in a final EIS (FEIS) is the breaching of the four Lower Snake dams. The NMFS 2000 Section 7 Biological Opinion provides performance standards and check in periods with the ultimate possibility of recommending that the Lower Snake dams are breached. Given the historical low survival rate of Snake River juvenile salmon and steelhead in 2001, it is likely that performance standards will not be met and the dams may be breached. Further, CRITFC views that alternatives 2, 3, and 4 would involve irretrievable commitment of federal funds to structures and alternatives that could, from a cost perspective, prejudice dam breaching in the future. Thus, this alternative should be fully analyzed in the FEIS.*

**Response**

The relationship between the Lower Snake River Juvenile Salmon Migration Feasibility Study (LSRJSMS) and this DMMP is detailed in Section 1.6 of the DMMP/EIS. Breaching the four lower Snake River dams would not meet the project purpose and need of maintaining Congressionally authorized navigation on the lower Snake River, therefore that alternative was not included in this DMMP/EIS. The LSRJSMS did evaluate breaching and its findings are incorporated by reference. Selection of any of the four viable alternatives presented in the DMMP/EIS would not prejudice possible dam breaching in the future. The LSRJSMS can be found on the Corps' website: [www.nw.usace.army.mil/lst/](http://www.nw.usace.army.mil/lst/).

**Organization**  
Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission

**Comment 7**

*Thus we believe the Corps and EPA should include an analysis and alternative of temporarily drawing down of Lower Granite Pool to msl 710 in the FEIS. We believe that this operation under flood flows would also serve to move large amounts of sediments in the confluence area through the pool and downstream, thus, facilitating navigation in the long run.*

**Response**

Drawing down the Lower Granite Pool to 710 msl has been discussed and analyzed by the Corps and NMFS. The NMFS 2000 Biological Opinion on the Federal Columbia River Power System

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

discusses minimum operating pool (MOP). The Reasonable and Prudent Alternatives (RPA) call for operation of all four lower Snake River dams at MOP from April 3 until adult fall chinook salmon begin to enter the Snake River (usually in early September). This is to increase water velocity through these four dams and thus decrease the travel time of migrating juvenile salmon. Once adult salmon begin to return, the pools at three of the four dams are refilled to meet the fish ladder gate depth criteria for adult salmon passage. The pool at Lower Granite Dam is kept at MOP levels, however, until November 15, after natural cooling has taken place.

In particular, while the Corps may operate the dam reservoirs of the four lower Snake River dams between full pool and MOP, the Corps may not operate the dams below MOP without coming into conflict with other statutory uses that the dams serve. For example, each of the four dams contains a system of locks that allows for boat traffic up and down the lower Snake River. This was an express purpose of Congress when the dams were authorized. Operating the dams below MOP would prevent the largest barges for which the dams were designed from passing. Moreover, operation of the dams below MOP, at the wrong time of year, has substantial adverse impacts upon salmon migration.

Also, see response to Washington Department of Fish and Wildlife's comment 2.

**Organization**  
Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission

**Comment 8**

*The DEIS lacks an authentic, "no action" alternative, where no dredging would occur and other actions would take place to ensure navigation is maintained. Vessels with lighter loads could still navigate the lower Snake River without maintaining the navigation channel at a specific depth.*

**Response**

The Corps is using the interpretation of "no action" as "no change" from the current management direction. This interpretation is described in the Council on Environmental Quality publication "NEPA's Forty Most Asked Questions". See Response to Save our Wild Salmon's comment 6. The Corps also evaluated non-dredging methods to address the sedimentation problem, but none of them were totally effective in addressing the problem. See also response Save our Wild Salmon's comment 29 regarding the feasibility of light-loading barges in lieu of dredging.

**Organization**  
Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission

**Comment 9**

*We understand that the Corps is authorized by Congress to provide navigation but we don't believe this means maintaining an explicit 14 foot depth.*

**Response**

Your comment is noted.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

**Organization**  
Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission  
**Comment 10**

*Appendix C, Economic Analysis in the DEIS fails to describe, and much less analyze, the continuing and cumulative impacts of the four alternatives in the DEIS on tribal communities using methods and data described in Meyer Resources (1999). This is a significant failing in the DEIS because the socioeconomic impacts of the four alternatives are not defined in relationship to economic impacts to tribal communities.*

**Response**

With regard to the Meyer Resources (1999) report it assesses impacts to tribal circumstances in terms of: 1) tribal ceremonial, subsistence, and commercial harvests of salmon and steelhead; and 2) tribal access to flooded lands valuable to tribes. The report also discusses tribal views with regard to beneficial effects to salmon, estimated time of removal of salmon from the Endangered Species List, and other related issues. The Meyer Resources report can be found on the Walla Walla District website linked to the LSR information ([www.nwv.usace.army.mil/lsr](http://www.nwv.usace.army.mil/lsr)). The analysis of salmon recovery and harvest levels presented in the Tribal Circumstances report are based on preliminary numbers, as noted in the Lower Snake River Juvenile Salmon Migration Feasibility Report/Environmental Impact Statement, Section 5.8-1. The LSR evaluations and analysis is incorporated by reference. Although the analytical methods used in this FEIS to determine the cumulative impacts of the alternatives to tribal communities are different from Mr. Meyer's methods, the DMMP/EIS adequately considered and analyzed the impacts (see Sections 4.14 and 4.15).

**Organization**  
Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission  
**Comment 11**

*With respect to tribal cultural resources, the DEIS limits impacts from the four alternatives to archaeological resources. The health and abundance of anadromous fish, including salmon, steelhead, Pacific lamprey and sturgeon are also critical tribal cultural resources and have been since time immemorial. The FEIS should contain the linkages between these fish populations, and their fate under the four alternatives and others presented in these comments with tribal cultural resources.*

**Response**

The Corps acknowledges the importance of the Columbia/Snake River fishery to Native American communities both as a food source and as a spiritual and cultural resource. However, based on the analysis of the environmental impacts of the DMMP alternatives and consultations with resource agencies, significant adverse effects on aquatic resources, including salmon and steelhead, are not anticipated to result from the proposed action.

**Organization**  
Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission  
**Comment 12**

*The FEIS must examine the issue of Environmental Justice with respect to all alternatives analyzed.*

**Response**

The draft DMMP/DEIS concluded that none of the alternatives considered in detail would cause a disproportionately high and adverse effect on low-income or minority populations in the area.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

Furthermore, no alternative considered in detail would cause greater adverse impacts on local fishing or down river fishing. The four alternatives considered in detail, including the no action alternative, would have indirect, minor, short-term effects on aquatic species. Two of the four alternatives, including the preferred alternative, would provide potential beneficial effects to aquatic resources through the implementation of beneficial uses of dredged material, such as creation of woody riparian habitat and/or shallow water fish habitat.

Given the fact that no substantial adverse impacts are anticipated, and the dispersed nature of most of the impacts that would be likely to occur, the Corps concluded in the Draft DMMP/EIS that impacts would not be likely to be high, adverse, nor fall disproportionately on any demographic group in the project area. The discussion of environmental justice analysis is presented in greater detail in Section 4.6 of the Final DMMP/EIS.

The DMMP/EIS alternatives were considered in detail to determine their specific impacts, the alternatives, and the one recommended, would not disproportionately adversely affect low-income, minority populations, sport fishing activities, or commercial fishing activities.

**Organization**  
Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission

**Comment 13**

*Section 2.2.4 describes that mechanical dredging and some degree of hydraulic dredging would be utilized. This action will cause high levels of turbidity and redistribution of toxics continually into the water column.*

**Response**

Increases in turbidity due to dredging are expected to be localized to the immediate area of the dredging and disposal activities, and be limited to the duration of the dredging project. During implementation of the DMMP, the dredged material evaluation framework will guide evaluation of the potential water quality impacts for dredging and dredged material management activities. A sampling analysis plan and monitoring plan will be developed for each individual dredging project. Prior to dredging, sediments to be dredged will be sampled and analyzed for grain size distribution and selected chemical constituents. Results will be used to develop a site-specific monitoring plan, which will be implemented to minimize impacts to downstream water quality. Monitoring will include turbidity, ammonia, temperature, and pH, along with other chemical constituents if sediment sampling results indicate potential for partitioning of chemical constituents from sediments into water. Site-specific sampling data and monitoring plans will be reviewed by appropriate water quality regulatory agencies prior to dredging as part of the Clean Water Act 401 certification process. Information gathered during each dredging activity will be evaluated when planning for future dredging projects within the 20-year period. Monitoring conducted by the Corps during previous dredging and disposal activities has indicated that turbidity levels do not exceed state requirements.

**Organization**  
Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission

**Comment 14**

*Redistribution of known toxics into the water column from dredged sediments is not adequately addressed in the DEIS.*

**Response**

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

See response to comment 26 below.

**Organization**  
Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission

**Comment 15**

*The DEIS proposes dredging in probable fall chinook spawning area in the tailraces of Lower Granite and Lower Monumental dams. Dredging of these areas disturbed and killed listed fall chinook alevins in 1992.*

**Response**

Eggs and alevins were discovered while dredging in front of the Juvenile Fish Facility and powerhouse, however, not on the navigation lock side of the river. All dredging in the tailrace of Lower Monumental Dam covered under the DMMP will occur in the navigation channel. It is believed that the velocities on the navigation lock side of the river in this location are insufficient for attracting fish to spawn in these locations. Multiple years of survey occurred after 1992 and no redds were ever found again downstream from Lower Monumental Dam (Dauble et al 1998). The NMFS Biological Opinion (2000) indicates, in section VII.C.1.3., the Corps will not dredge in the tailraces of the dam until redd surveys have been completed (Appendix F).

**Organization**  
Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission

**Comment 16**

*The DEIS incorrectly states that there will be little risk to anadromous fish during dredging because they will not be present during the activity. Life history analyses from WDFW indicates that a high proportion of juvenile fall chinook overwinter in lower Snake River reservoirs and will be susceptible to dredging impacts.*

**Response**

Fall chinook typically have an ocean type rearing life history and typically outmigrate seaward during the summer as subyearlings (Tiffan et al. 2001). According to Williams and Bjorn 1998, "A small proportion of hatchery and natural subyearling fall chinook salmon residualized and migrated early in spring 1997; however, as with fish released in 1995, the number that overwintered and migrated seaward as yearlings in spring was small and did not effect survival estimates." This indicates that a small proportion of fall chinook may over winter every year. Despite this, the draft DMMP/EIS states in Appendix F that proposed activities are likely to adversely affect fall chinook salmon by dredging. NMFS' Biological Opinion is included in Appendix F.

**Organization**  
Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission

**Comment 17**

*The DEIS declares that the cost and time required for upland disposal is too great, therefore, in-river disposal, despite impacts is appropriate. The DEIS must consider environmental impacts as well as cost and time feasibility.*

**Response**

The DMMP/EIS does consider environmental impacts of the upland disposal alternative (see Section 4; Table 4-1 presents a summary of environmental impacts of each alternative). The

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

Corps has determined the upland disposal alternative would not have as much environmental benefit as in-river disposal to create juvenile fall chinook rearing habitat or creation of woody riparian habitat along the shoreline. It is the Corps' policy to dispose of dredged material in a manner that is the least costly, is consistent with sound engineering practice, and that meets Federal environmental standards. In their Biological Opinion (2000), the NMFS has indicated support for the in-water disposal and riparian habitat creation as proposed.

**Organization**  
Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission  
**Comment 18**

*The proposed alternative has not been placed in context with the NMFS 2000 FCRPS Biological Opinion.*

**Response**

On the contrary, creating habitat in the mainstem river, where there is currently none or poor habitat, is consistent with the NMFS Biological Opinion (2000). This, in combination with the Woody Riparian Habitat Program through the Lower Snake River Compensation Plan, is meant to create significant mainstem habitat improvements. The Biological Opinion Action 155, which states "BPA, working with the Corps will take immediate steps to begin to address these uncertainties by collecting baseline data, improving mainstem reaches in ways that mimic the range and the diversity of historic habitat conditions as much as possible, and monitoring and evaluating the results. For this project, the Corps has met the baseline data gathering and is now attempting to mimic the habitat that was in place prior to the hydrosystem completion.

**Organization**  
Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission  
**Comment 19**

*The proposed alternative has not been considered from an ecosystem or normative river perspective (Williams et al. 1996). Dredging will continue to degrade critical habitat necessary to expand life history and trophic diversity.*

**Response**

In proposing to alter habitat in the reservoir from little to more shallow water shoreline habitat, the Corps is attempting to create habitat diversity within the reservoir in an attempt to mimic what was there before the hydrosystem. Dredging backwater areas such as boat basins, irrigation intakes, etc., which are primarily composed of silt, is not expected to impact salmonid habitat. The NMFS Biological Opinion (Appendix F) addresses this issue and states "the [Corps] would study backwater areas targeted for dredging and determine the spatial and temporal distributions of rearing salmonids, as well as identify key habitat attributes that explain the distributions." Dredging the mainstem Snake River in the confluence area and at Schultz Bar is meant to remove sandy material, but because it is typically in the halweg (main flow) of the channel, it is less used by rearing and migrating fish. Restoring the navigation channel at some locations, from 12 feet deep to up to 16 feet deep in a 250-foot wide channel, is not expected to change the hydraulics sufficiently to alter fish use of the area in the future.

**Organization**  
Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission

*Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002*

*U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District*

**Comment 20**

*The DEIS fails to describe the costs subsidies to the Ports and navigation industry under the four dredging alternatives. The FEIS should analyze the cost of other transportation methods (i.e. rail or truck) that, if subsidized as the four dredging alternatives, may be less expensive than the dredging alternatives.*

**Response**

Section 7a of the Department of Transportation (DOT) Act of 1966 (Public Law 89-670) requires the use of prevailing rates in determining the feasibility of Federal inland navigation projects. In the case of existing waterways such as the Columbia-Snake River waterway, prevailing competitive similar rates are the best available approximation of long-run marginal costs. The method to determine a navigation project's feasibility involves the comparison of the cost of transporting the goods and commodities to and from the study area by various modes of transportation including barge, rail and truck. These comparisons depend on published rates or negotiated rates prevailing at the time of the study. Federal funding or subsidy is reflected in nearly all of these rates, some more than others. The methodology used in this DMMP/EIS and that prescribed for Congressional authorization of inland waterway navigation improvements does not use rates under Federal funding parity.

**Organization**  
Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission  
**Comment 21**

*Dredging with in-water disposal alternative. There appears to be no feasible way that silt and sand can be segregated for discrete in-water disposal. The Corps is proposing to monitor the movement of the sediment after it is placed, with no prior hydraulic geometry, other evaluation, or assurance of how fines and sand will be redistributed by the river flows and navigation waves.*

**Response**

Particle size analysis performed as part of the pre-dredging sediment sampling helps the Corps determine which dredging areas are mostly silt and which areas are mostly sand and larger-sized sediments. Prior to any dredging, samples will be collected and analyzed for physical characteristics per Appendix J (Dredged Material Evaluation Framework) of the DMMP/EIS. For the initial dredge projects, applicable components of the Lower Columbia Sediment Evaluation Framework will be used to determine if materials to be dredged are suitable for in-water disposal. Only materials not exceeding 30% silt will be allowed for in-water disposal.

Sediment data collected from the river have indicated that it is reasonable to assume that the proposed locations for in-water disposal are areas where sediments tend to settle out of the water column instead of being transported to other locations in the river. It is possible that waves caused by passing traffic on the river may cause some localized movement of materials, but the locations will still tend to maintain velocities that are low enough to promote settlement of sediments out of the water column. Monitoring during and after dredging will verify the stability of created habitat areas, see DMMP/EIS Monitoring Plan (Appendix M).

**Organization**  
Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission  
**Comment 22**

*Dredging impacts invertebrate production. The DEIS does not examine these impacts thoroughly.*

**Response**

*Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002*

*U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District*

"Routine maintenance dredging causes short-term disruption of bottom faunas, but there is little evidence that the disturbance is long-term." (Allen and Hardy 1980) In addition, for "new work" dredging (i.e., dredging of previously undisturbed river bottom) replacement fauna may take two years to repopulate an area. (Allen and Hardy 1980). Bennett et al. (1995) reports: "increased benthic invertebrate abundance in disposal areas... benefits ... the (Lower Granite Reservoir) system." The proposed construction of shallow water benches is expected to create more invertebrate production and/or collection along the shorelines, where fall chinook rear as juveniles.

Although Bennett et al. (1991) indicated that the oligochaete biomass was lower at the disposal areas, he demonstrated that the mid-depth disposal area took approximately four years to achieve parity with the reference stations. This is despite all benthic stocks showing decreasing trends over a five-year time period leading up to the drawdown test in Lower Granite Reservoir (Bennett et al. 1993). In addition, Curet 1993 reported that the most important food items to fall chinook in the reservoirs were Cladocerans, Ephemeropterans, Homopterans and Dipterans, composing 96% of their diets. Oligochaetes were not mentioned.

Increasing shallow water habitats in the reservoir would actually increase habitat diversity on the larger scale.

**Organization**  
Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission

**Comment 23**  
*Potential water column impacts from dredging include increased turbidity, increased oxygen demand and releases of contaminants including specific toxics, free sulfides and ammonia (Allen and Hardy 1980).*

**Response**  
The DMMP/EIS acknowledges the likely water quality impacts that would result from dredging and dredged material management activities. However, increases in turbidity and other water quality impacts are expected to be localized and temporary. See Response to comment 13 above.

**Organization**  
Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission

**Comment 24**  
*We believe that the current samples are insufficient to make conclusions about toxic spread from dredging activity.*

**Response**  
Existing sample analyses along with additional sampling prior to dredging would fulfill regulatory requirements to protect water resources and fish and their habitat. The methodology for dredge sampling is contained in Appendix J (Dredged Material Evaluation Framework) of the DMMP/EIS. Additional information concerning monitoring requirements during dredging is contained in NMES' Biological Opinion (2000) and the Monitoring Plan (Appendices F and M).

**Organization**  
Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission

*Final DMMP/EIS*  
July 2002  
U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

**Comment 25**  
*The future of the Pollatch Mill in-river disposal of toxics into the Clearwater River and Lower Granite pool and these toxics being continually entrained in the river from dredging is a significant issue not addressed in the DEIS. This is a key cumulative effects issue that must be addressed in the FEIS.*

**Response**  
Section 4.15 of the DMMP/EIS has been revised to provide additional detail on the cumulative effects analysis. Regarding cumulative effects, the comment is correct in that future water quality permitting decisions for Potlatch were not specifically discussed in the cumulative effects analysis. However, the long-term effects of discharges from Potlatch and other sources throughout the project area have been considered in the evaluation of water and sediment quality. The effects of industrial and municipal discharges to waterways in the project area are reflected in the water quality and sediment quality data that the Corps has used in developing and evaluating dredged material management alternatives (as documented in the DMMP). The Corps will continue to sample and analyze sediments and use these datasets in the future. Based on the existing data and the regulatory history of dredging and dredged material management, significant direct, indirect, or cumulative impacts are not anticipated to result from the proposed action.

**Organization**  
Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission

**Comment 26**  
*The impact of a slew of toxic and organic and inorganic contaminants being entrained into the water column by the proposed initial dredging and redispersion into the river environment places slawamid populations at risk.*

**Response**  
Prior to any dredging, the proposed areas will be sampled and analyzed per the guidance of a dredged material evaluation framework. DMMP/EIS Section 3.9 presents a discussion of the status and applicability of the dredged material evaluation framework. The results of these analyses will evaluate the potential effects on salmonids and other potentially affected species and, if dredging can be done, will determine the dredging methodology, amount and type of monitoring needed during dredging, and where the excavated materials will be relocated to, either in-water or on land.

**Organization**  
Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission

**Comment 27**  
*Essential Fish Habitat. The DEIS fails to provide details on critical habitat surveys with respect to spawning steelhead and fall chinook, and rearing areas for these species and spring and summer chinook. Surveys should be completed, in consultation with the tribes and state and federal fisheries agencies before dredging is further considered. The results of these surveys should be exhibited in the FEIS.*

**Response**  
These issues are addressed in the DMMP in Appendix F. Appendix F outlines fall chinook behavior and life stages in the project area and indicates that proposed activities would likely adversely affect fall chinook salmon. However, the Corps would be producing a long term benefit to these salmonids by creating rearing habitat. The Draft DMMP/EIS addresses Snake River

*Final DMMP/EIS*  
July 2002  
U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

*Appendix O  
Response to Comments*

Basin steelhead on pages 48-50, covering behavior and life stages in the project area and determined that proposed activities would likely adversely affect juvenile fish by dredging, however, not likely adversely affect adult passage based on the type of dredging involved. In addition, the Draft DMMP/EIS addresses Snake River Basin Spring/Summer-Run Chinook on pages 45-48 indicating that proposed activities are likely to adversely affect overwintering and rearing fish of these runs.

Substrate surveys have indicated that most of the areas that will require dredging do not contain the adequate substrate size for spawning fall chinook and steelhead. This, in combination with the water velocities required for incubating redds, leaves only the tailtraces of the dams as areas that were adequate for spawning. The NMFS Biological Opinion (2000) indicates, in section VII.C.1.3., the Corps will not dredge in the tailtraces of the dam until redd surveys have been completed, as anticipated by the Corps (see Appendix F).

**Organization**

Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission

**Comment 28**

*It is critical that the Walla Walla District and Region 10 conduct government-to-government consultations with our member tribes regarding the DEIS and development of the FEIS and ROD.*

**Response**

The Corps has initiated Government-to-Government consultation with the affected Tribes and plans to complete consultation prior to signing the ROD.

*Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002*

*U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District*



*Nez Perce*

## TRIBAL EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE

P.O. BOX 30 • LAPWAI, IDAHO 83410 • (208) 942-2253

January 15, 2002

Department of the Army  
Walla Walla District, Corps of Engineers  
ATTN: Dredged Material Management Plan  
201 North Third Avenue  
Walla Walla, Washington 99362-1876

RE: Dredged Material Management Plan and Environmental  
Impact Statement, McNary Reservoir and Lower Snake River  
Reservoirs

To Whom It May Concern:

The Nez Perce Tribe appreciates the opportunity to comment on the draft Dredged Material Management Plan and Environmental Impact Statement (DMMP/EIS). After reviewing this document, the Nez Perce Tribe has concluded that implementation of any of the alternatives presented in the draft DMMP/EIS, including the preferred alternative, would likely seriously degrade the fishing resource, and so cause irreparable harm to fish species protected under the Endangered Species Act (ESA). In addition, such action would adversely impact federally and judicially confirmed treaty rights of the Nez Perce Tribe.

In 1855, the United States negotiated a treaty with the Nez Perce Tribe. Treaty of June 9, 1855, with the Nez Perce Tribe, 12 Stat. 957 (1855). In Article 3 of the Treaty, the Nez Perce Tribe explicitly reserved to themselves certain rights, including the exclusive right to take fish in streams running through or bordering the Reservation, "the right to fish at all usual and accustomed places in common with the citizens of the Territory; and of erecting temporary buildings for curing, together with the privilege of hunting, gathering roots and berries, and pasturing their horses and cattle upon open and unclaimed lands." These rights include the right to fish within the project area identified in the draft DMMP/EIS, and the right to fish for those salmon and steelhead passing through the Lower Snake River.

The Nez Perce Tribe has a treaty-secured interest in these natural resources. This guaranteed right has repeatedly been recognized and reaffirmed by the federal courts. However, this guaranteed right is meaningless if the fishery and the habitat that supports the fishery is not protected and preserved.

Salmon are integral to the spiritual, physical, and economic health of the Nez Perce Tribe. The Tribe reserves the fishery and the waters that support it for the life and sustenance these resources have given, and continue to provide Tribal members. The Snake River corridor is an important migratory route for threatened spring, summer, and fall chinook salmon, as well as steelhead fish. Adults use the Snake River to access spawning habitat located throughout the Clearwater Basin. Salmon and steelhead smolts use the same corridor to return to the ocean. Any activities that potentially threaten these very important resources are of great concern to the Tribe.

The Nez Perce Tribe commends the Army Corps of Engineers (Corps) for their response in the draft DMMP/EIS to some of the concerns raised in our November 13, 2000 comments on the Draft Interim Lower Snake, Clearwater, and Columbia Rivers Dredging Environmental Assessment. We also commend their concern with habitat improvement and beneficial use of dredged material. Major concerns, though, remain regarding the proposed dredging plan alternatives, including the preferred alternative.

The following are the Nez Perce Tribe's comments. We also incorporate by reference the comments of the Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission.

### General Comments

#### A. Endangered Species Act Issues

##### 1. Critical Habitat

The draft DMMP/EIS acknowledges that the project area is designated critical habitat for all four Snake River salmon ESU stocks. The Lower Snake River and McNary Reservoir are designated as critical habitat for migration passage of wild Snake River sockeye. The document also states that since dredging will occur when those fish are not present, there is no deleterious impact to their habitat. The ESA, however, defines a destruction or adverse modification to be a "direct or indirect alteration that diminishes the value of critical habitat for both the survival and recovery of a listed species. Such alterations include, but are not limited to, alteration adversely modifying any those physical or biological attributes that were the basis for designating the habitat to be critical." 50 C.F.R. § 402.02. The presence or absence of the species at the time of the alteration is not a factor. The draft DMMP/EIS also acknowledges that critical habitat attributes and EPH components suitable for potential nesting or overwintering for Snake River Spring/Summer chinook salmon are likely to be present in the proposed project areas during the winter in-water work window and in November at the Joso site. These habitat components would be adversely affected by any dredging activities. The draft DMMP/EIS does not give any information on critical habitat for fall chinook or bull trout. Impact to critical habitat for these species need to be provided.

Additionally, the draft DMMP/EIS states that since dredging will only occur in the main navigation channels that critical habitat areas near shore will not be impacted. Even if

5 these areas will not be directly impacted, they will be affected since the river is a system and it is impossible to impact one area without also impacting nearby areas. Thus, the adverse impacts would be indirect ones, which are not allowed under the ESA.

#### 2. Endangered Fish

6 The draft DMMP/EIS acknowledges that some adult steelhead may be in the areas proposed for dredging and disposal during proposed dredging periods. The stated mitigation approach is to dredge when these species are less likely to be present, and to use clamshell dredgers, which are unlikely to entrain fish. Both these approaches are inadequate to protect fish. The dredging will release sediment and toxic substances that will adversely impact any fish that are present. Although, fish do try to leave an area due to noise and other stimuli, this reaction cannot be counted on to assure that fish will not be directly harmed from the dredging even if entrainment does not occur.

7 The draft DMMP/EIS also states that the only known bull trout population in the project area, that in the Tucuman River, is considered a healthy one, and so does not address possible harm to that species. It is important, though, that healthy populations of ESA-listed species be particularly protected since they are the basis for that species' recovery. Thus, possible impacts to Tucuman River bull trout must be included in the draft DMMP/EIS.

8 The draft DMMP/EIS does not address possible harm to fall chinook salmon, which have been observed overwintering in the project area. Sub-yearling fall chinook would be particularly vulnerable to impacts from dredging.

#### B. Usability of Dredged Material

9 The feasibility of all alternatives, particularly the preferred alternative (Alternative 4), depends on the usability of the dredged material. Despite this statement in the draft DMMP/EIS that it is improbable that dredged material would be even moderately contaminated, the data on which that conclusion is based is data from 1997 and 1998. It is highly likely that more recent data would show different results, especially in light of effluent from the Potlatch pulp and paper mill and agricultural runoff. Much of the dredged material could be highly toxic and contain contamination at a level that would not meet water quality standards. Thus, it would be unsuitable for in-water disposal or other proposed beneficial uses.

10 Furthermore, the draft DMMP/EIS does not give adequate information on how the usability of dredged material will be determined. It states that whenever a load of dredged material visually looks like it may be contaminated, tests will be done. A visual analysis, though, is far from being an adequate indication of the presence of contamination. Also, the draft DMMP/EIS does not state what analyses would be done on the material, nor the percentages of the dredged material that would be analyzed. Importantly, how would the cost of these analyses impact the feasibility of the proposed alternative?

The Nez Perce Tribe concurs with the assessment in the draft DMMP/EIS that upland disposal of dredged material will have adverse effects on terrestrial wildlife. The Tsoo site is managed as a wildlife habitat management unit (HMDU), and the Chief Timothy site borders an HMDU. Disposal at either area would have harmful impacts on efforts to provide habitat for wildlife. The mitigation proposed in the draft DMMP/EIS in Section 4.2.3 of purchasing new land would not truly compensate for the loss of habitat. Wildlife would still be displaced, and there is no assurance that the habitat in the purchased land would be as suitable.

#### C. Creation of In-water Habitats for Fish

12 The draft DMMP/EIS proposes the creation of shallow-water habitats as a major disposal method for dredged material and a prominent mitigation measure. While the Nez Perce Tribe applauds the Corps' efforts to benefit aquatic resources, there is a notable lack of references to research confirming that the proposed construction of that habitat will be suitable and lasting. River currents and high flows during spring runoff could easily erode any constructed shallow water habitat, not only destroying the habitat itself, but also creating increased turbidity. The draft DMMP/EIS is similarly lacking in references to research showing that macroinvertebrates and fish actually use such constructed shallow water habitat. The Lower Snake River, which has several ESA-listed fish species, is not an appropriate place to experiment on construction of fish habitat. There is also the issue of whether the dredged material is suitable for in-river disposal, as stated above.

#### D. Tribal Trust Responsibility and Government-to-Government Consultation

In Executive Order 13084, President Clinton provided that "each agency shall have an effective process to permit elected officials and other representatives of Indian tribal governments to provide meaningful and timely input in the development of regulatory policies on matters that significantly or uniquely affect their communities." According to President Clinton's April 24, 1994 memorandum regarding Government-to-Government Relations with Native American Tribal Governments, federal agencies "shall assess the impacts of Federal Government plans, projects, proposals, and activities on tribal trust resources and assure that Tribal government rights and concerns are considered during the development of such plans, projects, proposals, and activities." As a result, federal agencies must proactively protect tribal interests, including those associated with tribal culture, religion, subsistence, and commerce. Consultation with Tribes is a vital component of this process.

Consultation is the formal process of negotiation, cooperation, and mutual decision-making between two sovereign nations: the Nez Perce Tribe and the United States. Consultation is the process that ultimately leads to the development of a decision, not just a process or a means to an end. The most important component of consultation is the ultimate decision. Consultation does not mean modifying the Tribe that an action is proposed, requesting written comments on that prospective action, and then proceeding with the action.

13

The Corps has not complied with its own policy guidance on tribal trust and consultation in the preparation of the draft DMMP/EIS. That guidance states that the Corps will work to meet trust obligations, protect trust resources, and obtain tribal views of trust and treaty responsibilities or actions related to the Corps. Further, the guidance states that the Corps will reach out and involve tribes in collaborative processes to ensure information exchange and disparate viewpoints before and during decision making. The single meeting in April, 2001 was not a meeting in which policy decisions were made. It also only addressed cultural resource issues, and was time-limited. Consultation was initiated, but certainly not completed.

The Nez Perce Tribe requested an extension of the deadline for comments so that they would have adequate time to review the draft DMMP/EIS. The comment period was short, and spanned the Christmas and New Year's holidays. It was insufficient time for review of the extensive documents comprising the draft DMMP/EIS, and obtaining the necessary approval of the comments by the Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee. In response, the Corps required draft comments by the original comment deadline, only allowing eleven extra days, until January 18, 2001, for the final comments. This time limitation does not meet the spirit or letter of tribal consultation requirements.

14

Additionally, the draft DMMP/EIS states that a Local Sediment Management Group (LSMO) has been formed, which will assist in the development and adoption of appropriate methods in the management of dredging and disposal of dredging materials. This group will have considerable influence on important decisions and actions related to dredging. The group, however, has no members from the Nez Perce or other Indian tribes. The Tribes are among those groups the draft DMMP/EIS indicates will be asked to participate only on an as needed basis. All dredging and most of the disposal options for dredged materials impact fish and their habitat, and so also impact the Nez Perce Tribe's treaty-reserved resources. Thus, under federal guidelines, including those of the Corps, consultation must take place with the Nez Perce Tribe.

#### *E. Environmental Justice*

A Presidential memorandum accompanying Executive order 12998 cites the NEPA process as an opportunity for agencies to address the environmental injustices of disproportionate impacts. Currently, the Nez Perce Tribe harvests less than 1 percent of traditional salmon harvest levels. Traditional roots and berries are becoming increasingly rare. The decimation of salmon runs and the disappearance of other traditional foods have seriously impacted the Tribal economy. Today, Tribal members face a poverty rate of almost 30%, and winter unemployment rates of 62%. The draft DMMP/EIS finds that there are no disproportionate impacts of the project on the Nez Perce Tribe or its members. Any impacts on salmon, which all the alternatives have, have a disproportionate impact on the Nez Perce Tribe. The statement in the draft DMMP/EIS (section 4.15.1) that the sediment plumes created by DMMP actions would be harmless to fish is based on a 1945 literature survey, and cannot be credibly used in the current situation. The statement (section 4.1.5) that no significant changes are expected in water quality from toxic substances, if based on the data presented in the draft DMMP/EIS,

16

must be re-evaluated with more current data and in light of new, stricter toxic standards. The evaluation must also consider human health impacts, and the increased impact on tribal members who consume greater quantities of fish.

#### *F. Range of Alternatives*

The draft DMMP/EIS does not present a reasonable range of alternatives. NEPA provides that all federal agencies shall, to the fullest extent possible, "identify, develop, and describe appropriate alternatives to recommended courses of action in any proposal which involves unresolved conflicts concerning alternative uses of available resources." 42 U.S.C. § 4321(2)(E); *Moho Conservation League v. Maiman*, 956 F.2d 1508, 1519-20 (9th Cir. 1992) ("CL"). Furthermore, the existence of a viable but unrecognized alternative renders an environmental impact statement inadequate. *Citizens for a Better Henderson v. Hodel*, 768 F.2d 1051, 1057 (9th Cir. 1985).

18

Alternative 1, which is presented as the no-action alternative, is not truly no-action, but merely preserves *status quo* management of the project area. A true no-action alternative is one in which dredging does not occur. Although the Corps states that the sediment needs to be removed from the navigation channel at the upstream end of Lower Granite Reservoir to provide for unrestricted navigational use, the Nez Perce Tribe believes that the Corps should consider other alternatives for dealing with the chronic sedimentation that occurs at this site. The DMMP/EIS does not provide an analysis that considers having navigation be limited to periods of higher flows, not limiting navigation at some methods to smaller vessels with less draft.

19

Moreover, all the alternatives presented in the draft DMMP/EIS are dredging alternatives. It is shortighted for the Corps to focus on only "end of the pipe solutions" rather than the sources of sediment loading. Although the DMMP/EIS states that the Corps does not have the authority to control land uses and land management practices in the vast majority of the watershed, they could contribute the money used for dredging to sponsor programs to address upland and streambank erosion problems in the upper watershed. The Nez Perce Tribe believes that the only reasonable, long-term solution is to address those problems. The Corps should therefore, include an alternative that focuses on riparian restoration and best management practices in forest and agricultural areas. The draft DMMP/EIS currently includes alternatives that require the cooperation of other local, state, and federal agencies, and so development of this new alternative could also,

20

21

Importantly, the draft DMMP/EIS does not consider breaching the four Lower Snake River dams in its alternatives. The Corps' recent decision not to breach was based only on issues of juvenile fish migration. There are additional economic and environmental considerations that need to be assessed. In particular, breaching Lower Granite Dam may be the only economically feasible long-term solution to the problem of sediment accumulation and potential flooding of the City of Lewiston. It is highly probable that the proposed 3-foot levee raise in the alternatives will prove inadequate within the next five

to fifteen years. A further raise in the levee would likely prove extremely expensive since it would also entail raising bridges and addressing road infrastructure requirements.

#### Specific Comments

##### 1.2 Purpose and Need

The Corps states that project purpose and need is to restore the authorized depth of the navigation channel, remove sediment from port areas, provide for recreational use, and provide for wildlife habitat planting/irrigation. This dredging is authorized by the River and Harbor Act of 1945 (Public Law 79-14). It is unclear from the draft DMM/PEIS whether this inland navigation system/waterway can be supported without maintenance dredging. Although dredging is authorized, it is not required, and so technically the Corps does not need to dredge.

##### 2.5.1 Alternative 1 - No Action (No Change) - Maintenance Dredging With In-Water Disposal

This Nez Perce Tribe strongly objects to the No Change In-Water Disposal alternative. This alternative proposes removing sediment from the navigation channel, and disposing of the dredged material at the deepwater disposal site. This is not an acceptable alternative as the removal and disposal of the sediment would cause negative impacts to water quality, the benthos, and several ESA-listed species. Environmental impacts could be widespread as several disposal sites would be required to accommodate the volume of dredged material.

##### 2.5.3 Alternative 2 - Maintenance Dredging With In-Water Disposal to Create Fish Habitat and a 3-Foot (0.9m) Levee Raise

The Nez Perce Tribe is also opposed to Alternative 2. We have the same concerns about water quality as for Alternative 1. In addition, the Tribe has concerns about the creation of fish habitat as expressed in the General Comments section, as well as the proposed levee raise and disposal process as described below.

Section 2.5.2.2, Disposal Process: The draft DMM/PEIS describes in detail the process of building shallow water habitat for juvenile salmon. It does not, however, cite any references or sources for the numbers given in the structure of that habitat, nor its extent. Further, the document states that the minimum surface area for shallow water habitat is four acres, but acknowledges that average pre-impoundment habitat was larger.

Section 2.5.2.3, Levee Raise: As stated in the General Comments section, the Tribe has concerns that the proposed 3-foot levee raise will prove inadequate within the next five to fifteen years. A further raise in the levee, which would likely be prohibitively expensive, would then be required. The Tribe believes that other alternatives for flood control for the City of Lewiston must be assessed. Breaching one or more of the Lower Snake River dams would likely be a more cost effective and ecologically beneficial solution. An

economic analysis of cost of further levee raises compared to that of dam breaching and upstream flood control is needed.

##### 2.5.3 Alternative 3 - Maintenance Dredging With Upland Disposal and a 3-Foot (0.9m) Levee Raise

The Nez Perce Tribe objects to Alternative 3 and using upland disposal for dredged material. Upland disposal has serious drawbacks, which the draft DMM/PEIS acknowledges. Additional dredging would be required to restore access to the proposed site, and a dewatering process would be required at the transfer station used to move the material from water to land. The effluent from this process could be highly contaminated, and could cause a turbidity plume as well. Water quality, the benthic community, and ESA-listed fish could all be impacted.

Section 2.5.3.2, Upland Disposal Site: In addition to the concerns expressed in the General Comments section, the Tribe is concerned about possible contaminated material being deposited at the site. The draft DMM/PEIS states that such material would be isolated and appropriate confinement measures taken, e.g. an impervious liner would be installed to prevent leaching. There is no statement, however, regarding how would determination be made of whether dredge material is contaminated or not. A description of this process and an analysis of its cost are needed. In addition, supposedly impervious liners have a long history of leaking, which could result in the contamination of groundwater. Contaminated material could also result in air quality impacts through airborne distribution of dried particles. Bioconcentration of contaminants could occur as well.

##### 2.5.4 Alternative 4 - Maintenance Dredging With Beneficial Use of Dredged Material and a 3-Foot (0.9m) Levee Raise

The Nez Perce Tribe does not support the Proposed Action Alternative due to concerns expressed above regarding ESA-listed fish species, fish habitat creation, possible spread of contamination from dredged material, and the long-term ineffectiveness of the levee raise. The Tribe has the following additional concerns regarding the feasibility of the proposed beneficial uses:

Section 2.5.4.2, Beneficial User: The beneficial uses described in the draft DMM/PEIS all require a local sponsor to contribute a share of the cost. Has any research been done into the likelihood of finding such sponsors, how many would be needed, and for what period of time? Unless the required number of sponsors exists, the plan will not be able to be implemented successfully.

Section 2.5.4.2.3, Putting Soil: There is no economic analysis given to support the feasibility of using dredged material for potting soil. How much of the dredged material would be suitable for potting soil given concerns about the presence of toxics? What are the plans for testing of dredged material to assure it is appropriate for this use? What is the economic impact of that testing?

Section 2.5.4.2.3, Riparian Habitat Restoration: If few or none of tentative sponsors actually participated, how would this alternative be affected? Since all these sponsors are tentative, this scenario could occur making this use of dredged material infeasible.

#### Section 2.2.8 Monitoring

28 The draft DMMP/EIS states that a detailed monitoring plan will be presented in the final plan. Once the final plan is published, it is too late for the public to comment on its adequacy or inadequacy. Monitoring is a critical component of any plan, and it is essential that the public have the opportunity to evaluate and comment on it.

#### Section 3.1.1 Fish

##### 3.1.1.1 Anadromous Fish

In several cases, the draft DMMP/EIS provides contradictory information regarding anadromous fish. It states that wild Snake River spring/summer chinook salmon and adult steelhead are likely to be present in the proposed project areas during the winter in-water work window and in November at the Iow site. But it also asserts that overwintering in the proposed dredging area is probably uncommon, and therefore not a cause for concern. In addition, it states that the clamshell dredge will not entrain fish because of its design and manner of use. In Appendix F, Biological Assessment for Anadromous Fish Species, however, it says that the possibility of entrainment does exist. Such statements do not provide sufficient proof that no harm will be done as required under the Endangered Species Act. Certainly, any fish that are present will be harassed by the dredging activities in violation of the ESA.

29  
30 The volume of relocated sediment caused by the dredging is a particular area of concern. The lower Snake River has a large sediment load that would be exacerbated by the dredging through re-suspension of sediments into the water column. Increased sediment has particularly harmful habitat impacts, and negatively affects all life cycles of fish. Sediment deposition causes an increase in cobble embeddedness, which degrades habitat quality. Sediment is also harmful to fry and juvenile fish. Fine sediment causes gill irritation and metabolic stress, and can reduce the growth rate of juveniles. Sediment can also affect fish downstream and even system-wide. Even if few threatened salmonids are present at the time of the scheduled dredging, is important that they not be harmed.

31 The draft DMMP/EIS asserts that a small portion of the total life history of these fish is spent under direct influence of the hydro system. This statement is misleading since it does not state the important fact that the time under the influence of the hydro system is critical to the continuing survival of the fish. In addition, the statement is illogical. There are some anadromous fish that spawn and rear under the direct influence of the hydro system, and many more that the hydro system indirectly affects.

In its recently released Biological Opinion on the Federal Hydropower System, the National Marine Fisheries Service stated that its focus for restoration of salmon will be on habitat. Clearly the impacts on habitat of dredging at the scale proposed directly contradict these goals.

##### 3.1.1.2 Resident Fish

32  
33 With respect to bull trout, the draft DMMP/EIS acknowledges that there is the potential for fish to be displaced from the dredging area. It also asserts that any bull trout in this area would be startled and move away from the disturbance, thus preventing direct harm. However, the noise or shock wave associated with release of dredged material, as well as the sudden change in light that would cause the startle reaction has the potential to cause excess energy expenditure as well as loss of habitat. The Endangered Species Act prohibits harassment of this type. The finding that dredging and disposal operations may affect, but are not likely to adversely affect bull trout ignores the potential habitat loss and harassment described above.

##### 3.5 Cultural Resources

34 The Nez Perce Tribe is concerned that the dredging will harm cultural properties. The draft DMMP/EIS acknowledges the existence of approximately 600 known archaeological sites within the project area. The changes in reservoir levels harm cultural resources. Although the dredging is intended to go no deeper than the usual river bottom, it is not clear that the dredgers will know they have reached that point until they dredge up river rocks, at which point they will have already disturbed any cultural properties. In addition, cultural properties at disposal sites for dredged materials could suffer long-term impacts, especially those that are currently underwater and so difficult to identify.

35 In a November 23, 2001 letter to the Nez Perce Tribe, the Corps stated their intention to do cultural resource assessments of all Alternative 4 undertakings on a case-by-case basis. The Tribe supports this assessment process.

##### 3.9 Water Quality/Water Resources

36 The Nez Perce Tribe is concerned about the water quality impacts of all the dredging scenarios. Water quality effects of the dredging acknowledged in the draft DMMP/EIS include turbidity plumes, re-suspension of materials, and ammonia. Turbidity is known to be harmful to all life stages of fish. It leads to an increase in salinity, which harms freshwater biota that cannot osmoregulate even a small increase in salinity. Ammonia is toxic to aquatic organisms. Other compounds are also a concern.

##### Section 3.9.1.6 Lower Snake River Water Quality

The most immediate and obvious water quality impairment resulting from the dredging is large turbidity plumes reaching up and down stream of the dredging sites. Dredging

36 cont.

activities may potentially occur non-stop during the stated project period resulting in extended periods of increased water turbidity. Elevated turbidity reduces the amount of light penetration in the water that reduces photosynthesis and the production of dissolved oxygen. Suspended sediments that escape during the removal process will resettle, covering the stream bottom, smothering fish eggs, and benthic macroinvertebrates both locally and downstream of the dredge and disposal sites. Suspended materials can clog fish gills, reducing disease resistance, and affecting egg and larval development. The draft DMMPEIS states that fish only had damaged gills when extreme quantities of sediment were suspended in test waters. What are these levels? How do they compare to projected increased turbidity from dredging? Until these questions are answered, no accurate assessment of the impacts of increased turbidity from dredging can be made.

Increased turbidity is also a concern since as suspended particles absorb heat resulting in increased water temperatures. Elevated temperatures can lead to a reduction in oxygen content of water which in turn impacts rates of photosynthesis, metabolic rates of aquatic organisms (e.g., ESA-listed salmonids), and the sensitivity of aquatic organisms to environmental stresses such as disease, parasites, and toxic wastes.

Changes in oxygen concentrations at the sediment-water interface can also affect pH and the redox state of sediment associated contaminants or nutrients. A scientific analysis of potential sediment nutrient and chemical contaminant mobilization due to changes in oxygen concentration is not provided in the draft DMMPEIS. Specifically, the short and long-term site-specific impacts to phytoplankton seasonal succession patterns and production should be discussed. In addition, the draft DMMPEIS should include an analysis of the mobilization potential of sediment-associated contaminants, the concentration of these contaminants in the at-water disposal sites, the size of the turbidity plume, and the potential for bioaccumulation of contaminants through food web interactions.

38

As the draft DMMPEIS states, the Snake River sediments are very rich in nutrients. The proposed dredging could cause the release of ammonia (NH<sub>3</sub>), which is toxic to aquatic life. Both nitrate and ortho-phosphate could also be released. It is known that algae blooms are mostly likely to occur when nitrogen and phosphorus both increase. Despite the statement in draft DMMPEIS that small releases of phosphorus should not pose a problem, in a situation where nitrogen compounds are elevated, a very small amount of phosphorus can cause algae blooms to occur. This is particularly true in waters, such as the Lower Snake River, that are already classified as upper mesotrophic to eutrophic. Even though the proposed work window is in the winter, harmful algal blooms can still occur. There is much evidence of algae growth during winter, and even under ice. The proposed on-site testing for these compounds is not adequate for avoiding impairment of water quality and possible harmful impacts to aquatic organisms. Once the compounds are released, the damage is done. It is possible at that point, however, not to do further damage.

39

The existence of toxic substances in sediments is a concern. The draft DMMPEIS states that chlorinated furans and dioxin congeners were detected in sediment samples collected

39 cont.

from the project area in 1991, 1996, and 1998. Sediment data collected in 2000 has revealed the presence of chlorinated dioxin congeners at several of the proposed project sites. Given the past variability in the detection of these chemicals it is unclear whether the 2000 sediment contaminant data is truly representative of what will be found throughout future dredging activities. Furthermore, the draft DMMPEIS gives assurance, without providing the supporting science and data, that contaminant levels are below those that would eliminate an in-stream disposal option.

40

Another concern of the Nez Perce Tribe is the reliability of the toxic substance data not for assessing water quality and public health impacts. The draft DMMPEIS states that recent sampling data is not available for areas where dredging is proposed in the lower Snake River. Complete baseline sampling of toxic substances must be performed in any proposed dredging area before dredging occurs. The statements in the document that "additional monitoring for metals would be included in future sampling events and prior to dredging a specific area" and that "some additional water quality analysis for organic chemicals may be recommended by the Testing Framework as it develops" are not an adequate approach to ensure that water quality is appropriately assessed.

The Water Quality Standards for Surface Waters of the State of Washington specifies that for Class A Waters, the occurrence of toxic concentrations "shall be below those which have the potential either singly or cumulatively to adversely affect characteristic water uses, cause acute or chronic conditions to the most sensitive biota dependent upon those waters, or adversely affect public health, as determined by the department" (WAC 173-201A). The Corps has not provided the supporting scientific evidence that the presence of sediment-associated contaminants will be consistent with the State of Washington Surface Water Quality Standards. An ecosystem level analysis of the potential exposure to toxic contaminants is required in order to provide a reasonable assurance that public health and aquatic wildlife will not be negatively impacted through exposure to these contaminants during and after dredging operations.

41

The Lower Snake River is included on the State of Washington's 1998 302(d) list as a water quality limited stream segment for temperature, dissolved oxygen and total dissolved gas. As such, the Lower Snake River does not provide for the protection of cold water fish as required by the Clean Water Act, 33 U.S.C. § 1251 (a)(2). Clearly, further degradation of this waterbody should not occur from human caused activities.

Sections 3.9.1.9 and 3.9.1.10, Columbia River and Snake River Water Quality;

The Nez Perce Tribe has the same concerns regarding nutrients, and toxic substances as for the Lower Snake River.

Section 3.9.2, Sediment Quality;

Sediment in the Snake River is contaminated with several compounds that are highly toxic to aquatic life. For example, the draft DMMPEIS states that dioxin TEQ exceeded minimum sediment quality criteria. DDT, which is highly toxic to fish and invertebrates,

41 cont. is another chemical of concern. Dredging has a high probability of releasing these substances into the water column. In addition, the data cited for metals are from a 1973 study. More current data is essential for any decision regarding the impacts of the dredging on water quality.

42 Analyses in Appendix H are based on data from 1994-1997, but EPA has since revised the criteria for these chemicals and, as stated in the draft DMMP/EIS, testing must be repeated. The document says that the Corps plans to evaluate the issues further and determine what, if any, additional testing and analysis may be needed. It is clear that more testing is needed. Without an accurate knowledge of the concentrations of these lethal chemicals, the impact of the dredging cannot be accurately assessed.

43 Despite the acknowledged impacts of the presence of harmful substances in sediments, the draft DMMP/EIS states that, "Dredging the navigation channel downstream of the dams should have little effect on water quality since the material to be removed is expected to be river cobbles with some larger rocks with very small amount of fines." This conclusion cannot be accepted.

### 3.10 Hazardous, Toxic, and Radioactive Waste (HTRW)

44 The Corps does not adequately address health impacts from potential exposure to contaminants from the long-term direct, indirect, and cumulative impacts related to the proposed dredging in the draft DMMP/EIS. Consideration of public health is one of the primary reasons for the enactment of NEPA (115 Cong. Rec. 19,009 (1969)). Potential public health issues associated with the displacement and movement of contaminated sediments (most notably dioxin contaminants), are of particular concern for the Nez Perce Tribe.

One of the dredging sites is located less than two miles downstream of the Politech effluent discharge pipe. Effluent discharge from this facility contains organochlorines. Dioxins are a group of these structurally related chlorinated organic compounds consisting of dibenzo-p-dioxins and chlorinated dibenzofurans. The 2,3,7,8-TCDD form of dioxin is extremely toxic and a known endocrine disrupter. In February 1997, The World Health Organization upgraded dioxin from a "probable" to a "known human carcinogen." The Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) has stated that individuals who are exposed to any amount of dioxin are at an increased risk for cancer (EPA 1997). The new discharge permit for the Politech pulp and paper mill will continue to allow organochlorines to enter the Clearwater River.

Dioxins are found in soil and sediments that serve as environmental reservoirs. These chemical compounds can be incorporated into fish tissue via aquatic food web interactions. In fact, the presence of dioxins/furans in fish has influenced the issuance of 59 fish consumption advisories by 19 states as of December 1998. People exposed to higher levels of dioxins include those groups, such as the Nez Perce Tribe, who consume foods (e.g., fish), containing high dioxin concentrations. In an earlier EPA funded study, the Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission determined that the mean rate of fish

consumption for Columbia River Basin Tribal members was approximately ten times higher than that of the non-Tribal community (CRITFC 1994). This inherent reliance on the fishery resource makes Tribal members particularly vulnerable to dioxin exposure.

44 cont.

The absence of 2,3,7,8 TCDD, the most toxic form of dioxin, in the Corps sediment samples is insufficient reason to conclude a non-significant human health risk from organochlorines. Less toxic congeners were present and although these congeners were found in small amounts, exposures to these compounds is associated with many adverse health effects in laboratory animals. Epidemiological studies have suggested that dioxins may cause immunological suppression, respiratory, cardiovascular and liver effects in humans (EPA 1977). Simply stating that these contaminants occurred in "small amounts" is insufficient evidence to conclude a finding of no significant impact to Tribal and non-Tribal community health.

The Corps' trust responsibility to the Nez Perce Tribe requires that the Corps protect the treaty-reserved fishery resources and Tribal health. As part of this responsibility, the Corps must carefully reevaluate their proposed action to dredge the navigation channel and the impacts to Tribal health and well-being. This evaluation must include a determination of whether past findings of chlorinated furans and dioxin congeners in sediment samples taken from project area in 1991, 1996, 1998 present a human health risk. In addition, this evaluation should include a human risk assessment analysis that considers past, present, and future exposures to all toxic forms of dioxins.

### 4.1 Aquatic Resources

#### 4.1.1 Dredged Material Removal

The Nez Perce Tribe has several concerns about the process of removing dredged material. The draft DMMP/EIS states that if there is a 5-NTU increase over background turbidity at a point 300 feet downstream, immediate actions will be taken to reduce the plume. How did the Corps decide on the 5-NTU over background number? Is there any scientific support for that number? Even though the draft DMMP/EIS asserts that the effects are local and temporary, a plume of suspended solids reaching 1000 feet downstream can have a detrimental effect on aquatic life, particularly any fish that may be in the area. If dredging spans a large area, the effects will be even greater. Additionally, even "short-term" impacts can have long lasting effects on aquatic life. The draft DMMP/EIS also fails to define what is meant by "short-term," and appears to be planning at how long it would take to accomplish the reduction.

The Corps lacks an adequate emergency response plan to address situations where turbidity exceeds the state of Washington Water Quality Standards. The EA states that the contractor will be required to contact the Corps within eight hours should turbidity exceed allowable levels and temporarily stop dredging operations. However, the cessation of dredging cannot mitigate for impaired water quality. Detailed, procedural plans for addressing elevated turbidity and the associated mitigation measures should be included in the draft DMMP/EIS. In addition, the short and long-term impacts resulting

from these incidents on the plant, benthic, and fish community should be more thoroughly described.

48 The draft DMMP/EIS asserts that there would be ecological benefit from dredging to the original river channel through improving the integrity of the river bottom, and so benefiting white sturgeon and benthic macroinvertebrates. The draft DMMP/EIS cites several studies (in Section 4.1.7) that show that benthic macroinvertebrates recolonize rapidly. These references, however, are to the work of a single author whose research is funded by the Corps. This is not adequate scientific evidence. Also, there are no references to research showing that dredging in actually benefits benthic macroinvertebrates or white sturgeon.

49 The Tribe questions the need for hydraulic dredging. Can it be done without agitating the sediments, as stated in the draft DMMP/EIS? We also question the use of slurry for wildlife rearing areas or to restore eroded streambanks for the reasons stated above in the General Comments section.

#### 4.1.7 Critical Habitat Considerations:

See comments in the General Comments section.

#### 4.6 Socioeconomics

See 16 The Nez Perce Tribe strongly disagrees with the statement in the draft DMMP/EIS that none of the alternatives are anticipated to disproportionately affect low-income or minority populations in the area. Any adverse impact on fish and fish habitat has a disproportionate impact on the Nez Perce due to their reliance on fish for food and the importance of fish to their culture and spirituality. As stated above, in an EPA funded study, the Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission determined that the mean rate of fish consumption for Columbia River Basin Tribal members was approximately ten times higher than that of the non-Tribal community (CRITFC 1994).

#### 4.16 Cumulative Effects

50 The cumulative effects analysis in the draft DMMP/EIS is inadequate and does not meet the requirements in NEPA. In doing a cumulative effects analysis, the Corps must consider all significant direct, indirect, and cumulative impacts of the proposed action. 40 C.F.R. §1508.25. A cumulative environmental impact is the sum total of all incremental impacts of the proposed action in consideration of past, present, and future federal or non-federal actions. 40 C.F.R. §1508.7. In violation of NEPA, the draft DMMP/EIS fails to discuss the current and likely cumulative effects resulting from the synergistic disturbance caused by the Snake and Columbia River dams, land use activities upstream of the project area, barge traffic, past and future dredging activities, and levee modifications. In particular, it does not consider the impacts of the Snake and Columbia River dams at all, except to say that future drawdown scenarios are unknown, and so

cannot be considered. The past and current impacts of those dams are ignored. Upstream land use activities as well as current and future barge traffic are not mentioned.

51 The cumulative effects on public health from exposure to chemical contaminants is also missing. Specifically, this cumulative analysis should examine the potential for concentrating these sediment-associated contaminants over time in the newly created shallow water habitat, the localized and down stream water quality impacts resulting from the mobilization of these contaminants due to embankment failure, the potential for bioaccumulation of contaminants in fish tissue, and exposure to contaminants from recreational activities. The cumulative impacts of contaminants allowed by the current and new Pollutant permits must also be included in the analysis.

52 Additionally, there is no mention of the cumulative effects on river morphology, both up and downstream of the Project Area and disposal sites, from repeated major disturbances caused by dredging and in-water disposal. An additional important concern is the decrease in channel stability caused by dredging through disturbance of hydraulic controls.

53 Another concern that is not addressed is that the ongoing nature of the dredging may prevent the establishment of spawning and rearing use of the Project Area. Although the draft DMMP/EIS states that many impacts studied are local and short-term, it does not assess the recurring nature of the impacts over a period of years. This is especially important since the Project Area is designated critical habitat for rearing of salmonid species.

Since the actions proposed in the draft DMMP/EIS are designed to establish a procedure for the disposal of dredged material over the next twenty years, it is essential for the cumulative effects analysis to be thorough and complete.

54 The Nez Perce Tribe may have other concerns and concerns regarding the draft DMMP/EIS, but due to the brief comment period and the fact that the period spanned the Christmas and New Year's holidays, there was insufficient time to thoroughly assess the extensive documents. Despite repeated requests by the Nez Perce Tribe and others for an extended comment period, the Corps decided only to grant a short extension for final comments. Draft comments were still due on the original comment deadline.

If you have any questions or concerns regarding this letter, please feel free to contact Barbara Izyen in our Water Resources Division (208-843-7368). Thank you.

Sincerely,

*Samuel N. Penney*  
Samuel N. Penney  
Chairman

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 1**

*The Nez Perce Tribe has concluded that implementation of any of the alternatives presented in the draft DMMP/EIS, including the preferred alternative, would likely seriously degrade the fishing resource, and so cause irreparable harm to fish species protected under the Endangered Species Act (ESA).*

**Response**

The Corps realizes that dredging and disposal of material in the lower Snake River and McNary Reservoir may have negative impacts to some ESA-listed fish in the project areas (DMMP - Appendix F). However in the NMFS Biological Opinion, it is stated, "The NMFS has determined that the effects of the proposed actions will not jeopardize the continued existence of endangered SR sockeye, threatened SRF chinook, threatened SRSS chinook, threatened SRB steelhead, endangered UCRS chinook, endangered UCR steelhead, or threatened MCR steelhead or result in the adverse modification or destruction of their Critical Habitat. The determination of no jeopardy is based upon the current status of the species, the environmental baseline for the action area, and the effects of the proposed actions."

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 2**

*Such Action (implementation of any of the alternatives presented in the draft DMMP/EIS) would adversely impact federally and judicially confirmed treaty rights of the Nez Perce Tribe.*

**Response**

The Corps' recommended plan includes provisions to minimize adverse effects on ESA-listed fish. In addition, the National Marine Fisheries Service (NMFS) has determined that by incorporating conservation measures and following the Reasonable and Prudent Measures (RPM's) provided by NMFS in their Biological Opinion for the DMMP, the Corps will not jeopardize ESA-listed fish with its dredging and dredged material disposal operation.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 3**

*The presence or absence of the species at the time of the alteration is not a factor.*

**Response**

The primary dredging areas are in the main channel near the confluence of the Snake and Clearwater rivers. Although most endangered or threatened salmonids use this area primarily as a migratory corridor, some fish including fall chinook and steelhead may rear in this area year round. However, because most of the proposed dredging area is in the main channel of the river, fewer fish use this area as rearing habitat, as most habitat preferences are oriented along shorelines. Because most shoreline areas are not intended for dredging, but are intended for habitat creation by disposal, the DMMP/EIS indicates that beneficial use of dredged material will have a net benefit on critical habitat for fall chinook. The National Marine Fisheries Service indicates, "The NMFS has determined that the effects of the proposed actions will not jeopardize the continued existence of endangered SR sockeye, threatened SRF chinook, threatened SRSS chinook, threatened SRB steelhead, endangered UCRS chinook, endangered UCR steelhead, or threatened MCR steelhead or result in the adverse modification or destruction of their Critical

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

Habitat. The determination of no jeopardy is based upon the current status of the species, the environmental baseline for the action area, and the effects of the proposed actions."

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 4**

*The draft DMMP/EIS does not give any information on critical habitat for fall chinook or bull trout. Impacts to critical habitat for these species need to be provided.*

**Response**

Critical habitat is discussed in Appendix K of the DMMP/EIS. The primary dredging areas are in the main channel near the confluence of the Snake and Clearwater rivers. Although most endangered or threatened salmonids use this area primarily as a migratory corridor, some fish including fall chinook and steelhead may rear in this area year round. However, because most of the proposed dredging area is in the main channel of the river, fewer fish use this area as rearing habitat, as most habitat preferences are oriented along shorelines. Because most shoreline areas are not intended for dredging, but are intended for habitat creation by disposal, the DMMP/EIS indicates that proposed beneficial use of dredged material will have a net benefit on critical habitat for fall chinook. The National Marine Fisheries Service indicates, "The NMFS has determined that the effects of the proposed actions will not jeopardize the continued existence of endangered SR sockeye, threatened SRF chinook, threatened SRSS chinook, threatened SRB steelhead, endangered UCRS chinook, endangered UCR steelhead, or threatened MCR steelhead or result in the adverse modification or destruction of their Critical Habitat. The determination of no jeopardy is based upon the current status of the species, the environmental baseline for the action area, and the effects of the proposed actions." Similarly, the US Fish and Wildlife Service has concurred that the proposed actions may affect, but is not likely to adversely affect bull trout.

Also see response to Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee Comment 3.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 5**

*[The draft DMMP/EIS states that since dredging will only occur in the main navigation channels that critical habitat areas near shore will not be impacted. Even if those areas will not be directly impacted, they will be affected since the river is a system, and it is impossible to impact one area without also impacting nearby areas. Thus, the adverse impacts would be indirect ones, which are not allowed under the ESA.*

**Response**

The DMMP/EIS acknowledges the potential impacts and benefits - direct, indirect, and cumulative - of dredging and dredged material management activities. NMFS has reviewed the likely impacts to ESA-listed fish species, and determined that the proposed activities would not jeopardize listed fish species.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 6**

*The stated mitigation approach is to dredge when these species are less likely to be present, and to use clamshell dredges, which are unlikely to entrain fish. Both these approaches are inadequate to protect fish.*

**Response**

Fall chinook typically have an ocean type rearing life history and typically outmigrate seaward during the summer as subyearlings (Tiftan et al, 2001). According to Williams and Bjorn 1998, "A small proportion of hatchery and natural subyearling fall chinook salmon residualized and migrated early in spring 1997; however, as with fish released in 1995, the number that overwintered and migrated seaward as yearlings in spring was small and did not effect survival estimates." This indicates that that only a small proportion of fall chinook may over winter every year. Dredging with a clamshell during the two specified periods, and when fish are expected to be at low abundances, are acceptable methods for reducing the possible entrainment of fish. Furthermore, clamshell dredging allows fish to escape entrainment. Although the Corps understands that this may still have impacts on adult Steelhead and rearing juvenile salmonids, the NMFS Biological Opinion indicates that the dredging and disposal actions are not jeopardizing the continued existence of the ESA listed species.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 7**

*Possible impacts to Tucannon River bull trout must be included in the draft DMMP/EIS.*

**Response**

The bull trout in the upper Tucannon River and its tributaries (Cummings, Panjab, Sheep, and Bear Creeks) and Patalla Creek are a distinct stock. Most major tributaries have resident and fluvial life history forms. Adfluvial fish are also present in the mainstem upper Tucannon River as documented with one radio-tagged fish monitored in 1993. Within a few days, it traveled from above the Tucannon hatchery to the Starbuck area where the signal was lost. It appeared to be heading for the Snake River (WDFW 1998). Thus, individuals may migrate to the Snake River. As noted in the DMMP/EIS (Section 3.1.1.2) limited numbers of bull trout have been counted. Since the Tucannon River is the only major tributary in the lower Snake River that is a source of bull trout/Dolly Varden, it can be assumed that bull trout/Dolly Varden in the project area are Tucannon River fish. The general discussion relating to impacts to fish species presented in Section 4.1 of the DMMP/EIS apply to Tucannon River bull trout.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 8**

*The draft DMMP/EIS does not address possible harm to fall chinook salmon, which have been observed overwintering in the project area. Sub-yearling fall chinook would be particularly vulnerable to impacts from dredging.*

**Response**

These issues surrounding fall chinook are addressed in the DMMP in Appendix F, pages F41-45 and in Appendix K, pages K3-7. The Corps outlined fall chinook behavior and life stages in the project area and determined that proposed activities would likely adversely affect fall chinook

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

salmon by dredging. However, the Corps would be creating a long-term benefit to these salmonids by creating rearing habitat. The NMFS agreed in their Biological Opinion that proposed activities will not be jeopardizing the existence of any of the endangered species in the dredging area.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 9**

*Despite the statement in the draft DMMP/EIS that it is improbable that dredged material would even be moderately contaminated, the data on which that conclusion is based is data from 1997 and 1998. It is highly likely that more recent data would show different results, especially in light of effluent from the Pollatch pulp and paper mill and agricultural runoff.*

**Response**

The findings presented in the DMMP/EIS are based on reviews of available sediment data. Analysis prior to dredging will include chemical analysis to identify contaminants if they exist within the sediments to be dredged. The collection and analysis of sediment samples will be done in accordance with the dredged material evaluation framework and a specific sampling and analysis plan that is designed to provide a high probability that significant amounts of chemicals of concern will be identified prior to the start of dredging operations. A monitoring plan has been developed, and is included with the Final DMMP/EIS. Monitoring during dredging will assess whether unacceptable amounts of sediment movement may occur during dredging operations and require that the work be stopped and/or modified to provide additional controls or limit the extent of sediment plumes in the river. While the Corps' intent is to test the sediment and avoid reintroduction of any chemicals of concern into the water column, monitoring will be used to limit the extent of impacts if an unknown "hot spot" is encountered during dredging. The Corps sampled sediments in the areas of proposed dredging in 2000 as well, and review of sampling results indicates that substantial impacts resulting from contaminated sediments remain unlikely.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 10**

*Furthermore, the draft DMMP/EIS does not give adequate information on how the usability of dredged material will be determined. It states that whenever a load of dredged material visually looks like it may be contaminated, a test will be done. A visual analysis, though, is far from being an adequate indication of the presence of contamination. Also, the draft DMMP/EIS does not state what analyses would be done on the material, nor the percentage of the dredged material that would be analyzed. Importantly, how would the cost of these analyses impact the feasibility of the proposed alternatives?*

**Response**

In accordance with the dredged material evaluation framework, a sampling and analysis plan will be developed for each site that identifies the number of samples to be taken, sample locations, and the constituents that will be included in the laboratory analysis. The number of samples and the locations where samples will be taken will be designed to ensure a high probability that unacceptable materials will be identified prior to the start of dredging. The types of analysis to be run on the collected samples will be based on the results of historical sampling, and known discharges to the river from industrial, agricultural, municipal and other sources. Visual analysis would only be used to identify an oily sheen on dredged material. The cost of sampling and

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

analysis would be small in comparison to the overall cost of dredging.  
Also see response to comment 9 above.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee  
**Comment 11**

*The mitigation proposed in the draft DMMP/EIS (in Section 4.2.5) of purchasing new land would not truly compensate for the loss of habitat. Wildlife would still be displaced, and there is no guarantee that the habitat in the purchased land would be as suitable.*

**Response**

While there would be no "guarantee" that replacement HMU lands would be "as suitable" as those lands that would be utilized, the Corps would take steps to ensure that mitigation sites provide habitat values that would be lost as a result of use of the Joso site for upland disposal. Specifically, as noted in the DMMP/EIS, the Corps would coordinate with the WDFW and USFWS regarding mitigation site selection and restoration. A re-vegetation planing and monitoring plan will be prepared for review and comment. This plan would be the basis for site restoration.

At this time, no native upland vegetative communities are targeted for destruction due to proposed dredged material disposal. Upland disposal, if employed, would involve placement of dredged material in the abandoned gravel quarry at the Joso site. Though it would result in temporary impacts to upland wildlife, this activity would actually improve the existing upland habitat by filling and re-vegetating the quarry area with species native to the area. This would result in a long-term improvement of habitat at the Joso site.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee  
**Comment 12**

*There is a notable lack of references to research confirming that the proposed construction of that habitat will be stable and lasting... The Lower Snake River, which has several ESA-listed fish species, is not an appropriate place to experiment on construction of fish habitat.*

**Response**

The NMFS requires in its Biological Opinion for the DMMP that additional monitoring of the habitat will occur, which was anticipated by the Corps (Appendix F, FA-10). These studies include analyzing the disposal site to ensure its physical and biological integrity (See Appendix M). Because the proposed areas are well within the reservoir, the physical integrity of them is thought to be more stable and less susceptible to erosion from high flows. Regarding the comment that the lower Snake River is no place for experiments on development of fish habitat, experimental fish habitat development began in the mid-1980s for in-water disposal at Centennial Island, and has demonstrated that in-water disposal is a viable method for creating salmonid habitat in the reservoir.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee  
**Comment 13**

*The Corps has not complied with its own policy guidance on tribal trust and consultation in the preparation of the draft DMMP/EIS.*

**Response**

Section 6.4.3 of the DMMP/EIS the Corps provides the current status of Government-to-Government consultation with the affected tribes. The Draft DMMP/EIS stated that consultation has been initiated, but does not state or imply that consultation has been completed. The Corps is working with the tribes to set up Government-to-Government meetings to facilitate completion of consultation with involved tribes prior to signing a Record of Decision.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee  
**Comment 14**

*This time limitation (short comment period and only 11 day extension) does not meet the spirit or letter of tribal consultation*

**Response**

The time limitation to respond to the Draft DMMP/EIS was set within the requirements of NEPA. The review of the NEPA document is not intended to constitute Government-to-Government consultation with the Tribe. The Corps is committed to meeting tribal consultation requirements in addition to meeting NEPA requirements.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee  
**Comment 15**

*The group, however, has no members from the Nez Perce or other Indian tribes. The Tribes are among those groups the draft DMMP/EIS indicates will be asked to participate only on an as needed basis.*

**Response**

Representatives from the cultural resource and water quality technical staffs of the Nez Perce Tribe, Confederated Tribes of the Umatilla Indian Reservation, Confederated Tribes and Bands of the Yakama Indian Nation, Confederated Tribes of the Colville Reservation, and the Wanapum Band have been invited to every meeting of the Local Sediment Management Group (LSMG). Technical staff members from most of the Tribes, including several from the Nez Perce Tribe, have attended these meetings.

Section 1.8 has been revised to show an expanded list of participants in the LSMG including Tribes and non-agency groups such as ports and transportation interests. The Nez Perce Tribe has been invited to join the LSMG as a regular participant.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee  
**Comment 16**

*Any impacts on salmon, which all the alternatives have, have a disproportionate impact on the*

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

*Nez Perce Tribe. The evaluation must also consider human health impacts, and the increased impact on tribal members who consume greater quantities of fish.*

**Response**

The Corps' environmental justice analysis considered the effects of the alternatives on low-income and minority communities that are potentially affected. The DMMP/EIS concluded that none of the alternatives considered in detail would cause a disproportionately high and adverse effect on low-income or minority populations in the area. The four alternatives considered in detail, including the no action alternative, would have indirect, minor, short-term effects on aquatic species. Two of the four alternatives, including the preferred alternative, would provide potential beneficial effects to aquatic resources through the implementation of beneficial uses of dredged material, such as creation of woody riparian habitat and/or shallow water fish habitat.

Given the fact that no substantial impacts were anticipated, and the dispersed nature of most of the impacts that would be likely to occur, the Corps concluded in the DMMP/EIS that impacts would not be likely to be high, adverse, nor fall disproportionately on any demographic group in the project area. The discussion of environmental justice analysis is presented in greater detail in Section 4.6 of the Final DMMP/EIS.

The Corps acknowledges the importance of the Columbia/Snake River fishery to Native American communities both as a food source and as a spiritual and cultural resource. However, based on the analysis of the environmental impacts of the DMMP alternatives and consultations with resource agencies, significant adverse effects on aquatic resources, including salmon and steelhead, are not anticipated to result from the proposed action. Further, mitigation measures and efforts to maximize beneficial uses of dredged material proposed in the EIS are anticipated to minimize adverse effects to aquatic resources and potentially create new habitat for salmonid species. NMFS' Biological Opinion states that the proposed action will not cause jeopardy for endangered fish stocks in the middle Columbia and lower Snake Rivers.

**Organization**

Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 17**

*The draft DMMP/EIS does not present a reasonable range of alternatives.*

**Response**

The range of alternatives meets the project purpose and need. Non-dredging and reduced dredging alternatives were considered. The Corps was unable to identify any non-dredging alternatives that would preclude the need for dredging. Reducing sediment generated by land use practices was considered, but would not eliminate the need for dredging. Although the Corps has no authority to change land use practices on non-Corps property, the Corps plans to use the Local Sediment Management Group to pursue possible modifications to land use practices.

**Organization**

Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 18**

*Alternative 1, which is presented as the noaction alternative, is not truly noaction, but merely presents status quo management of the project area. A true noaction alternative is one in which dredging does not occur.*

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

**Response**

When preparing National Environmental Policy Act (NEPA) documents, the "No Action" alternative can also be called the "No Change" alternative, as in no change in the current way of doing business. For the DMMP/EIS, "no action" was defined as no change in the way the Corps is currently maintaining the navigation channel, port facilities, boat basins, or irrigation intakes. This interpretation is described in the Council on Environmental Quality publication "NEPA's Forty Most Asked Questions." See response to Save our Wild Salmon's comment 6.

**Organization**

Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 19**

*The DMMP/EIS does not provide an analysis that considers having navigation be limited to periods of higher flows, nor limiting navigation at some periods to smaller vessels with less draft.*

**Response**

The Columbia/Snake waterway is managed to provide the authorized navigation channel year-round except for the annual lock maintenance outage in March. See response to Save our Wild Salmon comment 29 regarding options including limitations on navigation.

**Organization**

Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 20**

*[A]ll the alternatives presented in the draft DMMP/EIS are dredging alternatives. It is shortsighted for the Corps to focus on only "end of the pipe solutions" rather than the sources of sediment loading. Although the DMMP/EIS states that the Corps does not have the authority to control land uses and land management practices in the vast majority of the watershed, they could contribute the money used for dredging to sponsor programs to address upland and streambank erosion problems in the upper watershed. The Corps should, therefore, include an alternative that focuses on riparian restoration and best management practices in forest and agricultural areas.*

**Response**

The Corps expends funds only as authorized by Congress. Although the Corps has no authority to change land use practices on non-Corps property, the Corps plans to use the Local Sediment Management Group to pursue possible modifications to land use practices. Section 2.5.4 has been revised to include a new Corps initiative as a beneficial use. This initiative is the Woody Riparian Program, which is part of the Lower Snake River Fish and Wildlife Compensation Plan (LSRFWCP). This initiative allows the Corps to develop woody riparian vegetation on the Corps' lower Snake River project lands and on any lands purchased by the Corps as part of the LSRFWCP. As part of this initiative, the Corps is proposing to use dredged material to create planting benches and perform shoreline restoration to create more riparian habitat along the lower Snake River. As described in Appendix N, the Corps is proposing to use dredged material to create a riparian planting bench at the Chief Timothy Habitat Management Unit in the winter of 2002-2003.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee  
**Comment 21**

*Importantly, the draft DMMP/EIS does not consider breaching the four Lower Snake River dams in its alternatives. The Corps' recent decision not to breach was based only on issues of juvenile fish migration. There are additional economic and environmental considerations that need to be assessed. In particular, breaching Lower Granite Dam may be the only economically feasible long-term solution to the problem of sediment accumulation and potential flooding of the City of Lewiston. It is highly probable that the proposed 3-foot levee raise in the alternatives will prove inadequate within the next five to fifteen years.*

**Response**

Breaching any of the dams would not meet the purpose of maintaining the authorized navigation channel within the five reservoirs. Therefore, dam breaching was not considered as an alternative. However, this does not mean that possible dam breaching was not considered in the preparation of the DMMP/EIS. Section 1.6 of the DMMP/EIS addresses the relationship of the DMMP/EIS to the Lower Snake River Juvenile Salmon Migration Feasibility Study (Feasibility Study). The Feasibility Study analyzed the impacts of breaching the four lower Snake River dams as one of the alternatives. Therefore, the DMMP/EIS did not repeat this analysis. However, the preferred alternative in the Feasibility Study is System Improvements (Adaptive Migration), which includes modifying the dams, optimizing voluntary spill, and implementing operational modifications for fish transportation. Even though this alternative does not include dam breaching, the 2000 National Marine Fisheries Service (NMFS) Biological Opinion calls for major progress reports in 2003, 2005, and 2008. The 2008 report must include a determination of whether or not to pursue dam breaching. If the decision is made that dam breaching is necessary for the recovery of listed salmon stocks, the Corps will seek congressional authorization for breaching. Until such a decision is made and Congress authorizes dam breaching, the Corps has the responsibility to maintain the navigation in the lower Snake River as authorized by Congress.

Based on the Flood Damage Assessment model, raising parts of the Lewiston levees by up to 3 feet, coupled with navigation channel maintenance dredging as proposed, would provide adequate flow conveyance at Lewiston through 2074. It is unlikely the Corps would need to consider raising the levees again until then.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee  
**Comment 22**

*It is unclear from the draft DMMP/EIS whether this inland navigation system/waterway can be supported without maintenance dredging. Although dredging is authorized, it is not required, and so technically the Corps does not need to dredge.*

**Response**

The Corps was unable to identify any alternative that precluded the need for at least some dredging to maintain the navigation channel. Because the Corps has the responsibility to maintain the navigation channel, some dredging will likely be required.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee  
**Comment 23**

*The Nez Perce Tribe strongly objects to the No Change In-Water Disposal alternative.*

**Response**

Your comment is noted.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee  
**Comment 24**

*The Nez Perce Tribe is also opposed to Alternative 2. We have the same concerns about water quality as for Alternative 1. In addition, the Tribe has concerns about the creation of fish habitat as expressed in the General Comments section, as well as the proposed levee raise and disposal process as described below.*

**Response**

The proposed disposal process is based on research conducted by Dr. David Bennett of the University of Idaho (see response to Save our Wild Salmon's Comment 19 for description of study design). His work, along with that of several other researchers is referenced in Section 2.2.4.1 and throughout Section 4.1. Section 4.1 discusses the impacts of all of the alternatives on aquatic resources. Additional information about the effects of the proposed plan on aquatic resources is presented in Appendix K, Aquatic Resources, and Appendix F, Endangered Species Act Compliance, for anadromous fish species.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee  
**Comment 25**

*The Nez Perce Tribe objects to Alternative 3 and using upland disposal for dredged material.*

**Response**

Your comment is noted.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee  
**Comment 26**

*The Tribe is concerned about possible contaminated material being deposited at the site. There is no statement, however, regarding how a determination would be made of whether dredge material is contaminated or unsuitable. A description of this process and an analysis of its cost are needed.*

**Response**

See response to Save our Wild Salmon's comment 16. Appendix J to the DMMP/EIS, Dredged Material Evaluation Framework, discusses the methodology for determining the suitability of material for in water disposal. If the results of testing identify contaminants that could be harmful to the river ecosystem, the Corps will initiate appropriate steps to control the spread of contaminated sediments during dredging or avoid dredging in the locations where contaminated sediments have been identified. Sediments that are contaminated will be disposed of at an approved upland disposal site.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

The costs attributed to each of the alternatives include costs associated with disposal of a portion of the dredged volume, assumed to be contaminated sediments, at an upland site.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 27**

*Section 2.5.4.2, Beneficial Uses: The beneficial uses described in the draft DMMP/EIS all require a local sponsor to contribute a share of the cost. Has any research been done into the likelihood of finding such sponsors, how many would be needed, and for what period of time? Unless the required number of sponsors exists, the plan will not be able to be implemented successfully... Section 2.5.4.2.3 Potting Soil: There is no economic analysis given to support the feasibility of using dredged material for potting soil. How much of the dredged material would be suitable for potting soil given concerns about the presence of toxics? What are the plans for testing of dredged material to assure it is appropriate for this use? What is the economic impact of that testing? ... Section 2.5.4.2.3, Riparian Habitat Restoration: If few or none of the tentative sponsors actually participated, how would this alternative be affected? Since all these sponsors are tentative, this scenario could occur making this use of dredged material infeasible.*

**Response**

The beneficial uses described in the DMMP/EIS are examples of potential beneficial uses. Several of these were suggested by other agencies or by the ports. The agencies and the ports were aware of the cost sharing requirements for implementing these uses. Sediment sampling data would be made available to the potential sponsor to ensure the sediments met their requirements. If no sponsor steps forward, the Corps would dispose of the material in a beneficial manner within existing Corps authority. At present, this would likely be either in-water to create shallow-water rearing habitat for fall chinook or creation of woody riparian habitat along the shoreline of the lower Snake River. See response to comment 26 above regarding testing of dredged materials.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 28**

*The draft DMMP/EIS states that a detailed monitoring plan will be presented in the final plan. Once the final plan is published, it is too late of the public to comment on its adequacy or inadequacy. Monitoring is a critical component of any plan, and it is essential that the public have the opportunity to evaluate and comment on it.*

**Response**

A monitoring program is included as Appendix M of the Final DMMP/EIS. The Corps will provide at least 30 days for public consideration of the Final DMMP/EIS before Record of Decision is signed.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 29**

*Such (conflicting) statements (in 3.1.1.1 Anadromous Fish) do not provide sufficient proof that no*

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

*harm will occur as required under the Endangered Species Act. Certainly, any fish that are present will be harassed by the dredging activities in violation of the ESA.*

**Response**

Fall chinook typically have an ocean type rearing life history and typically outmigrate seaward during the summer as subyearlings (Tiffan et al. 2001). According to Williams and Bjorn 1998, "A small proportion of hatchery and natural subyearling fall chinook salmon residualized and migrated early in spring 1997; however, as with fish released in 1995, the number that overwintered and migrated seaward as yearlings in spring was small and did not effect survival estimates." This indicates that that only a small proportion of fall chinook may over winter every year. Dredging with a clamshell during the two specified periods, and when fish are expected to be at low abundances, are acceptable methods for reducing the possible entrainment of fish. Although the Corps understands that this may still have impacts on adult Steelhead and rearing juvenile salmonids, the NMFS Biological Opinion (2000) indicates that the dredging and disposal actions are not jeopardizing the continued existence of the ESA listed species.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 30**

*The volume of relocated sediment caused by the dredging is a particular area of concern. The lower Snake River has a large sediment load that would be exacerbated by the dredging through re-suspension of sediments into the water column. Increased sediment has particularly harmful habitat impacts, and negatively affects all life cycles of fish. Sediment can also affect fish downstream and even system-wide. Even if few threatened salmonids are present at the time of the scheduled dredging, it is important that they not be harmed.*

**Response**

The reason the confluence and off channel areas need to be dredged is because finer material has been deposited there over the cobbles that currently form the river bed. The US Fish and Wildlife Service indicates that there is little evidence that dredging operations actually cause any of the problems for fish attributed to high turbidity (Allen and Hardy, 1980). In fact the criteria of not exceeding 5 NTUs over the background level for turbidity while dredging is relatively conservative. Although turbidity may cause stress, Gregory and Northcote (1993) have shown that moderate levels of turbidity (35-150 NTU) accelerate foraging rates among juvenile chinook salmon, likely because of reduced vulnerability to predators (camouflaging effect). While sediment can have negative impacts on fish, many scientists in the region have indicated that an increased sediment load during the outmigration may serve as a benefit to migrating fish by reducing predation.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 31**

*The draft DMMP/EIS asserts that a small portion of the total life history of these fish is spent under direct influence of the hydro-system. This statement is misleading since it does not state the important fact that the time under the influence of the hydro-system is critical to the continuing survival of the fish. In addition, the statement is inaccurate.*

**Response**

Every life stage is critical to a fish with one no more critical than the other. Attempting to ascertain how long fish are within the influence of the hydrosystem is a difficult concept.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

Considering that the hydroprojects on the Snake and Columbia rivers span seven states and two Canadian Provinces, with hydroprojects from numerous agencies affecting how water is distributed down river, it is difficult to determine when the affect actually occurred or when it ends, if it does. However, in the area of influence of the dredging, the life stage of spring/summer chinook is measured in typically less than a week out of a four to five year average lifespan. In addition, fall chinook that rear in Hells Canyon and the lower Snake River, typically rear and outmigrate the same year, spanning approximately six months (the primary reason the Corps is trying to increase suitable habitat for this species for rearing). Snake river fall chinook typically have an ocean type rearing life history and typically outmigrate seaward during the summer as subyearlings. (Tiffan et al, 2001). According to Williams and Bjornn 1998, "A small proportion of hatchery and natural subyearling fall chinook salmon residualized and migrated early in spring 1997; however, as with fish released in 1995, the number that overwintered and migrated seaward as yearlings in spring was small and did not effect survival estimates." This indicates that only a small proportion of fall chinook may over winter every year in the reservoirs.

As part of the monitoring plan, outlined in the NMFS Biological Opinion (2000) for the DMMP, one of the reasonable and prudent measures under section C.2.5, includes examining the backwater habitats in the proposed dredging areas prior to dredging to determine the spatial and temporal distributions of rearing salmonids, and habitat use. In addition, the overwintering of adult steelhead is known to occur in the project area. As a result, the Corps is using the in water work windows to attempt to dredge when abundances of these fish are the lowest, and to use methods that will be less likely to entrain fish.

Therefore, our statement of low fish residence time in the area is accurate for most species. However, a small proportion of individuals may overwinter in the proposed work areas. For this reason, the DMMP/EIS indicated that proposed activities may likely adversely affect most of the ESA listed species in the project area. However, the NMFS Biological Opinion (2000) for the DMMP indicates that The Corps will not be jeopardizing the continued existence of these species by dredging and disposing of material in the project area.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee  
**Comment 32**

*Clearly, the impacts on habitat of dredging at the scale proposed directly contradict these goals (restoration of salmon habitat, as described in the NMFS Biological Opinion on the Federal Hydropower System).*

**Response**

On the contrary, creating habitat in the mainstem river from where there is currently none or poor habitat is consistent with the NMFS Biological Opinion (2000). This in combination with the Woody Riparian Habitat Program through the Lower Snake River Compensation Plan is meant to create significant mainstem habitat improvements. Action 155 states "BPA, working with the Corps will take immediate steps to begin to address these uncertainties by collecting baseline data, improving mainstem reaches in ways that mimic the range and the diversity of historic habitat conditions as much as possible, and monitoring and evaluating the results." For this project, the Corps has met the baseline data gathering and is now attempting to mimic the habitat that was in place prior to the hydrosystem completion.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee  
**Comment 33**

*With respect to bull trout, the draft DMMP/EIS acknowledges that there is the potential for fish to be displaced from the dredging area. It also asserts that any bull trout in the area would be startled and move away from the disturbance, thus preventing direct harm. However, the noise or shock wave associated with release of dredged material, as well as the sudden change in light that would cause the startle reaction has the potential to cause excess energy expenditure as well as loss of habitat. The Endangered Species Act prohibits harassment of this type. The findings that dredging and disposal operations may affect, but are not likely to adversely affect bull trout ignores the potential habitat loss and harassment described above.*

**Response**

Only a small proportion of bull trout may over winter in the project vicinity. Dredging with a clamshell during the two specified periods, and when fish are expected to be at low abundances, are acceptable methods for reducing the possible entrainment of fish (see Appendix G). The Corps understands that this may still have impacts on bull trout. However, the dredging and disposal actions would not jeopardize the continued existence of the ESA listed species (see Appendix G) and Section 4.3 of the DMMP/EIS.

The Corps realizes that dredging and disposal of material in the lower Snake River and McNary Reservoir may have negative impacts to some ESA-listed fish in the project areas. Although bull trout have been documented in the lower Snake River, there is no evidence of them using the river during the summer months. In addition, bull trout spawn in August and September, a period when temperatures would have exceeded 59°F even before the hydrosystem was in place. Evidence suggests that adfluvial (migratory) from the Tucannon River also utilize the mainstem Snake River on a seasonal basis (November – May). These fish most likely forage in shallow areas where the majority of prey exists. Thus, even though bull trout may be present in the river during times of dredging, they would be using portions of the river that would not be impacted by the dredging operation. The current proposed disposal of dredged material at Chief Timothy HMU has the remote chance of displacing bull trout. However, due to the distance to the Tucannon River from this site, this possibility is very remote.

Thus, given the small likelihood that bull trout will be present and that the dredging will occur in the channel and not in the areas used by bull trout, impacts to bull trout are discountable and the not likely to adversely affect bull trout is valid.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee  
**Comment 34**

*The changes in reservoir levels harm cultural resources. Although the dredging is intended to go no deeper than the natural river bottom, it is not clear that the dredgers will know they have reached that point until they dredge up river rocks, at which point they will have already disturbed any cultural properties. In addition, cultural properties at disposal sites for dredged materials could suffer long-term impacts, especially those that are currently underwater and so difficult to identify.*

**Response**

The second paragraph of Section 4.5.1.1 of the EIS has been modified to further define Corps specifications of dredging depths in the contract and the usual methods employed by the dredging contractor and the Corps to monitor the resulting depth of the dredging activity.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

The Corps contract drawings and specifications identify the horizontal limits of the dredging areas as well as target elevations to define the depth of required dredging. In most cases in the Snake and Columbia Rivers within the Walla Walla District, the Corps specifies one foot of depth beyond the authorized 14-foot channel depth as an advanced measure allowance. Dredging of this additional foot is allowed to increase the time between dredging activities required at a particular location. The target depth is usually set at 15 feet below the minimum operating pool level. The Corps also establishes a pipeline elevation one foot below the target depth as an allowable overdredge to afford the contractor some margin for error in his dredging activity. The Corps will only pay for material that is removed down to the pipeline elevation. For maintenance dredging, pipeline elevations established will not be below the surface of the original riverbed or shoreline material. Although the Corps does not impose a monetary penalty on the contractor for exceeding the depth established by the pipeline elevation, the contractor will experience a reduction in profit if the contractor removes material for which there is no compensation. The contractors are generally very careful not to remove material below the pipeline, as this increases their operating expenses with no offsetting compensation.

Both the Corps and the dredging contractor monitor the resulting depths of the dredging activity. The Corps specifies a pre-activity survey to establish bottom elevations prior to the dredging activity. During the activity, the contractor continuously monitors the depth of dredging usually by the following methods. Just prior to beginning dredging at a location, the contractor establishes the water surface elevation using survey methods based on an on-land survey monument or control point. The contractor then marks the support cable of the dredge clamshell or the arm of the hydraulic excavator so that the lowest part of the extended bucket is between the target dredge elevation and the pipeline elevation (as described above) when the cable (or arm) mark is at the water surface. Monitoring of the mark relative to the water surface tells the contractor when he is close to the target elevation. When the contractor is satisfied that he is between the target elevation and the pipeline elevation, he generally uses a depth sounder to verify that he reached the target elevation and did not leave any high points within the dredging template or prism. The Corps specifies a post-activity survey, compares this information with the pre-activity survey, and uses the results to establish the volume of material removed above the pipeline, and thereby the payment amount.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 35**  
*In a November 23, 2001 letter to the Nez Perce Tribe, the Corps stated their intention to do cultural resources assessments of all Alternative 4 undertakings on a case-by-case basis. The Tribe supports this assessment process*

**Response**  
Your comment is noted.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 36**  
*Water quality effects of the dredging acknowledged in the draft DMMP/EIS include turbidity plumes, re-suspension of materials, and ammonia. Turbidity is known to be harmful to all life*

**Final DMMP/EIS**  
July 2002  
U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

*stages of fish. It leads to an increase in salinity, which harms freshwater biota that cannot osmoregulate even a small increase in salinity. Ammonia is toxic to aquatic organisms. Toxic compounds are also a concern. What are those levels? How do they compare to projected increased turbidity from dredging? Until these questions are answered, no accurate assessment of the impacts of increased turbidity from dredging can be made. Increased turbidity is also a concern since as suspended particles absorb heat resulting in increased water temperatures*

**Response**

Increases in turbidity are expected to be localized to the immediate area of the dredging and dredged material disposal activities, and be limited to the duration of the dredging project. Because most dredging would be performed in the winter, when air and water temperatures are relatively low and solar heating is minimal, temperature impacts due to short-term turbidity increases at the dredge site are expected to be minimal.

During implementation of the DMMP, the dredged material evaluation framework will guide assessment of sediment and water quality, and a sampling analysis plan and monitoring plan will be developed for each individual dredging project. Sediments to be dredged will be sampled and analyzed for grain size distribution and selected chemical constituents. Site-specific sampling performed prior to dredging will include an analysis of ammonia in the sediment and water. If nitrogen concentrations in the sediments exceed the threshold level stated in the dredged material evaluation framework, elutriate testing will be performed prior to dredging to ensure that dredging will not exceed permitted levels.

Results of sediment sampling will be used to develop a site-specific monitoring plan, which will be implemented to minimize impacts to downstream water quality. Monitoring will include turbidity, ammonia, temperature, and pH, along with other chemical constituents if sediment-sampling results indicate potential for partitioning chemical constituents from sediment into water. Site-specific sampling data and monitoring plans will be reviewed by appropriate water quality regulatory agencies prior to dredging as part of the Clean Water Act 401 certification process. Information gathered during each dredging activity will be applied to future dredging projects within the 20-year period. If data gathered during dredging and/or disposal activity indicates that levels of turbidity, ammonia, temperature, and pH caused by the dredging are not in compliance, the dredge operation will be curtailed until measures are taken to bring the activity into compliance.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 37**  
*Changes in oxygen concentrations at the sediment-water interface can also affect pH and the redox state of sediment associated with contaminants or nutrients. A scientific analysis of potential sediment nutrient and chemical contaminant mobilization due to changes in oxygen concentration is not provided in the draft DMMP/EIS. Specifically, the short and long-term site-specific impacts to phytoplankton seasonal succession patterns and production should be discussed. In addition, the draft DMMP/EIS should include an analysis of the mobilization potential of sediment-associated contaminants, the concentration of these contaminants in the water disposal sites, the size of the turbidity plume, and the potential for bioaccumulation of contaminants through food web interactions.*

**Response**

During implementation of the DMMP, a sampling analysis plan and monitoring plan will be developed for each individual dredging project. Sediments to be dredged will be sampled and

**Final DMMP/EIS**  
July 2002  
U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

analyzed for grain size distribution and selected chemical constituents. Results will be used to develop a site-specific monitoring plan, which will be implemented to minimize impacts to downstream water quality. If sediment sampling results indicate relatively high levels of nutrients or regulated chemical constituents, elutriate testing or water quality modeling (for example, using the ADDAMS DREDGE module) will be performed to evaluate potential partitioning of chemical constituents from sediments into water and downstream migration.

Monitoring will include turbidity, ammonia, temperature, and pH, along with other chemical constituents if sediment sampling results indicate the potential for partitioning of chemical constituents from sediments into water. Site-specific sampling data and monitoring plans will be reviewed by appropriate water quality regulatory agencies prior to dredging as part of the 401 permitting process.

Sediment sampling results will also be used to determine if sediments are suitable for in-water placement. Sediments will be placed at upland sites if analyses indicate that the sediment grain-size distribution or chemical composition is unsuitable for in-water placement. The Dredged Material Evaluation Framework (Appendix J) will guide evaluation of sediment.

Because dredging operations will be monitored and managed to minimize downstream migration of sediment and associated chemical constituents, long-term impacts to biota will also be minimized. Increases in turbidity due to dredging are expected to be localized to the immediate area of the dredge site and be limited to the duration of the dredging project. Thus, short-term impacts to biota are expected to be limited to the immediate area of the dredge site. As part of the Reasonable and Prudent Measures set out by the National Marine Fisheries Service's Biological Opinion, the Corps is directed to assess the habitat that is currently in the reservoir both before and after dredging occurs. Information gathered during each dredging activity will be applied to future dredging projects within in the 20-year period.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee  
**Comment 38**

*The proposed dredging could cause the release of ammonium (NH<sub>4</sub>), which is toxic to aquatic life. Both nitrate and ortho-phosphate could also be released. Despite the statement in the draft DMMP/EIS that small releases of phosphorus should not pose a problem, in a situation where nitrogen compounds are elevated, a very small amount of phosphorus can cause algae blooms to occur. The proposed on-site testing for these compounds is not adequate for avoiding impairment of water quality and possible harmful impacts to aquatic organisms.*

**Response**  
On-site sampling and monitoring, and adaptive management of dredging and in-water placement activities will be performed to comply with applicable water quality regulations and the NMFS Biological Opinion (2000). NMFS has determined that these measures will minimize adverse impacts to Essential Fish Habitat and aquatic organisms.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee  
**Comment 39**

*The existence of toxic substances in sediments is a concern. Given the past variability in the*

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

*detection of these chemicals it is unclear whether the 2000 sediment contaminate data is truly representative of what will be found throughout future dredging activities. Furthermore, the draft DMMP/EIS gives assurance, without providing the supporting science and data, that contaminate levels are below those that would eliminate an in-stream disposal option.*

**Response**

The findings presented in the DMMP/EIS are based upon multiple years of sediment sampling and analysis data. See response to Save our Wild Salmon's comment 16.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee  
**Comment 40**

*Another concern of the Nez Perce Tribe is the reliability of the toxic substance data set for assessing water quality and public health impacts. Complete baseline sampling of toxic substances must be performed in any proposed dredging area before dredging occurs.*

**Response**

Site-specific sediment sampling will be performed for each individual project prior to dredging, in accordance with the dredged material evaluation framework. Sediments to be dredged will be sampled and analyzed for grain size distribution and selected chemical constituents. Analyses will be selected based on site-specific characteristics. Sampling data and monitoring plans developed for each site will be reviewed by appropriate water quality regulatory agencies prior to dredging as part of the 401 permitting process.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee  
**Comment 41**

*The Corps has not provided the supporting scientific evidence that the presence of sediment-associated contaminants will be consistent with the State of Washington Surface Water Quality Standards. An ecosystem-level analysis of the potential exposure to toxic contaminants is required in order to provide reasonable assurances that public health and aquatic wildlife will not be negatively impacted through exposure to these contaminants during and after dredging operations.*

**Response**

Existing sample analyses along with additional sampling prior to dredging would fulfill regulatory requirements to protect water resources and fish and their habitat. The methodology for dredge sampling is contained in Appendix J (Dredged Material Evaluation Framework) of the DMMP/EIS. Additional information concerning monitoring requirements during dredging is contained in NMFS' Biological Opinion (2000) and the Monitoring Program (Appendices F and M). The process identified in Appendix J – Dredged Material Evaluation Framework, is, in part, based on data indicating that there is a high correlation between the proportions of fines and organics and the level of contaminants. The framework is structured to identify sediments that have the potential to contain levels of contaminants that could have adverse effects on the ecosystem and prohibit in-water disposal of those sediments.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 42**

*The document says that the Corps plans to evaluate the issue (contaminated sediment) further and determine what, if any, additional testing and analysis may be needed. It is clear that more testing is needed.*

**Response**

As noted in the response to comment 41 above, the Dredged Material Evaluation Framework will guide sediment sampling and analysis pursuant to the DMMP.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 43**

*The draft DMMP/EIS states that "Dredging the navigation channel downstream of the dams should have little effect on water quality since the material to be removed is expected to be river cobbles with some larger rocks with very small amount of fines." This conclusion cannot be accepted.*

**Response**

The information presented regarding grain-size distribution in Section 3.9.2.2 is based on available data. Additional site-specific data will be collected prior to each dredging project. Contaminants generally bind with fines. Historically sediments at these lock approaches have been mostly cobbles, with little fines. Because very little fines are likely to be present, there is a low probability of contaminants and dredging would cause little turbidity. However, to verify the absence of fines and contaminants, the Corps will sample sediment and monitor water quality during dredging and disposal activities. Site-specific sampling data will be used to develop a monitoring plan that will be implemented during dredging and to determine whether or not dredged material is suitable for in-water placement.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 44**

*The Corps does not adequately address health impacts from potential exposure to contaminants from the long-term direct, indirect, and cumulative impacts related to the proposed dredging in the draft DMMP/EIS. The absence of 2,3,7,8 TCDD, the most toxic form of dioxin, in the Corps sediment samples is insufficient reason to conclude a non-significant human health risk from organochlorines. Simply stating that these contaminants occurred in "small amounts" is insufficient evidence to conclude a FONSI to Tribal and non-Tribal community health.*

**Response**

See response to comment 41 above.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 45**

*How did the Corps decide on the 5-NTU over background number? Is there any scientific support for that number?*

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

**Response**

This number is based on state water quality standards. As stated in Section 3.9.1.2, water quality standards in Idaho and Washington specify that turbidity shall neither exceed 5 NTUs over background levels when the background level is 50 NTUs or less nor have more than a 10 percent increase when background is more than 50 NTUs. These regulatory standards were used to determine the operational criteria described in Section 4.1.1. Also see response to comment 30 above.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 46**

*Additionally, even "short-term" impacts can have long lasting effects on aquatic life. The draft DMMP/EIS also fails to define what is meant by "short-term," and appears to be guessing at how long it would take to accomplish the reduction.*

**Response**

"Short-term" refers to impacts that are limited to the duration of the dredging activity. Dredging and in-water placement activities will be performed to comply with applicable water quality regulations and the Reasonable and Prudent Measures and Terms and Conditions of the NMFS Biological Opinion (2000). NMFS has determined that these measures will minimize adverse impacts to Essential Fish Habitat.

The US Fish and Wildlife Service indicates that there is little evidence that dredging operations actually cause any of the problems for fish attributed to high turbidity (Allen and Hardy, 1980). The criteria of not exceeding 5 NTUs over the background level for turbidity while dredging is relatively conservative. Although turbidity may cause stress, Gregory and Northcote (1993) have shown that moderate levels of turbidity (35-150 NTU) accelerate foraging rates among juvenile chinook salmon, likely because of reduced vulnerability to predators (camouflaging effect).

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 47**

*The Corps lacks an adequate emergency response plan to address situations where turbidity exceeds the state of Washington Water Quality Standard. . . . However, cessation of dredging cannot mitigate for impaired water quality. Detailed, procedural steps for addressing elevated turbidity and the associated mitigation measures should be included in the draft DMMP/EIS. In addition, the short and long-term impacts resulting from these incidents on the plant, benthic, and fish community should be more thoroughly described.*

**Response**

Turbidity will be monitored as described in the DMMP and site-specific monitoring plan developed for each dredging project. As described in the DMMP, turbidity exceeding regulatory acceptable levels will be addressed by modifying and/or ceasing dredging practices. Appropriate regulatory agencies (for example the Washington Department of Ecology) will determine the time period within which modified dredging methods must meet regulatory acceptable turbidity levels.

The US Fish and Wildlife Service indicates that there is little evidence that dredging operations actually cause any of the problems for fish attributed to high turbidity (Allen and Hardy, 1980). The criteria of not exceeding 5 NTUs over the background level for turbidity while dredging is

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

relatively conservative. Although turbidity may cause stress, Gregory and Northcote (1993) have shown that moderate levels of turbidity (35-150 NTU) accelerate foraging rates among juvenile chinook salmon, likely because of reduced vulnerability to predators (camouflaging effect).

Additionally, as part of the Reasonable and Prudent Measures set out by the National Marine Fisheries Service Biological Opinion, the Corps is to assess the habitat that is currently in the reservoir both before and after dredging occurs. Information gathered during each dredging activity will be applied to future dredging projects within in the 20-year period.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 48**

*These references (studies cited in section 4.1.7 of the DMMP) however, are the work of a single author whose research is funded by the Corps. This is not adequate scientific evidence. Also, there are no references to research showing that dredging actually benefits benthic macroinvertebrates or white sturgeon.*

**Response**

Numerous scientists from federal, state, university and tribal agencies set up the study design referenced in the comment. These agencies include the US Army Corps of Engineers, U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service, National Marine Fisheries Service, ESSA, Battelle-PNNL, Washington Department of Fisheries, Oregon Department of Fish and Wildlife, University of Idaho, University of Washington, Oregon State University, and the Yakama Indian Nation. The lead researcher involved with many of the studies was David Bennett, Ph.D., a tenured professor at the University of Idaho. With a multiple year study design, a lead researcher who is a leading expert in this field, and a study design from the region's leading experts, the Corps believes that the science behind the proposed aquatic habitat creation with dredged materials is sound. (Web et al. 1987)

In addition, the NMFS' Biological Opinion (2000) for operation of the FCRPS indicates that the Corps is supported in these actions. Action 155 states: "BPA, working with the Corps will take immediate steps to begin to address these uncertainties by collecting baseline data, improving mainstem reaches in ways that mimic the range and the diversity of historic habitat conditions as much as possible, and monitoring and evaluating the results." For this project, the Corps has met the baseline data gathering through David Bennett's work and is now attempting to mimic the habitat that was in place prior to the hydrosystem completion.

Regarding potential effects or benefits to macroinvertebrates and sturgeon, see response to the Idaho Dept. of Fish & Game's Comment 21.

According to the NMFS' Biological Opinion (2000): "One impact of this habitat removal would be the temporary loss of some potential prey species (invertebrates) and their habitat. Aquatic invertebrates, particularly dipterans, are an important food item of juvenile chinook salmon and steelhead in the Lower Snake River (Bennett and Shrier 1986, Curet 1994)."

The NMFS Biological Opinion (2000) further states:

The majority of dredging would focus on navigation lanes where oligochaetes and chironomids (dipterans) are the dominant invertebrates. These invertebrates are likely to be disturbance tolerant as their habitat is constantly modified by sediment accumulation

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

and dredging. Post-dredging recolonization would likely occur rapidly through drifting and crawling from adjacent non-disturbed areas (e.g., Mackay 1992). Because the dredging would focus mainly on a relatively narrow portion of the river bed (navigation lanes), the temporary loss of invertebrate habitat is unlikely to limit food production or significantly affect foraging opportunities within the reservoirs.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 49**

*The Tribe questions the need for hydraulic dredging. Can it be done without agitating the sediments, as stated in the draft DMMP/EIS? We also question the use of slurry for wildlife planting areas or to restore eroded streambanks for the reasons stated above in the General Comments section.*

**Response**

Turbidity generated at the dredging location by hydraulic dredging operations would be monitored to ensure compliance with the Clean Water Act. The Corps' last hydraulic operation in the Snake River did not exceed turbidity limits in effect at that time.

An in-water disposal of the slurry from hydraulic dredging would most likely require provisions for barriers or containment structures to keep the dredged material isolated from the water column long enough to settle out. Again, monitoring would be performed to ensure that turbidity created by the disposal operation stayed within acceptable limits pursuant to the Clean Water Act.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 50**

*In violation of NEPA, the draft DMMP/EIS fails to disclose the current likely cumulative effects resulting from the synergistic disturbance caused by the Snake and Columbia River dams, land use activities upstream of the project area, barge traffic, past and future dredging activities, and levee modifications.*

**Response**

The Draft DMMP/EIS did consider the historic alterations to the Snake and Columbia River systems in evaluating the affected environment. The DMMP/EIS cumulative effects analysis evaluated the additive and/or synergistic effect of the proposed action, when considered with past, present, and reasonably foreseeable actions (such as dams, navigation, historic dredging, etc.). See Section 4.14). In addition, this section has been expanded to include more analysis.

Also see response to Save our Wild Salmon's comment 25.

**Organization**  
Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment 51**

*The cumulative effects on public health from exposure to chemical contaminants is also missing. Specifically, this cumulative analysis should examine the potential for concentrating these sediment-associated contaminants over time in the newly created shallow water habitat, the*

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

*localized and downstream water quality impacts resulting from the mobilization of these contaminants due to embankment failure, the potential for bioaccumulation of contaminants in fish tissue, and exposure to contaminants from recreational activities.*

**Response**

Sediment quality as it relates to proposed dredging and submerged habitat creation would be monitored on a programmatic basis through the duration of the DMMP. This monitoring would allow the Corps and resource management agencies to assess whether there may be the potential for accumulating or concentrating chemicals over time. In addition, dredged material would not be used on swim beaches and there is very little chance of direct contact with dredged materials by the general public. A dredged material evaluation framework will be utilized to guide the ongoing sediment analysis. Based on existing sediment data, cumulative effects associated with sediment contaminants are not expected.

**Organization**

Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment S2**

*Additionally, there is no mention of the cumulative effects on river morphology, both up and downstream of the Project Area and disposal sites, from repeated major disturbance caused by dredging and in-water disposal.*

**Response**

The proposed action is no greater in scope or magnitude than past actions have been. The proposed action would maintain the dimensions that were established when the reservoirs were created. Through beneficial use of dredged material the Corps would establish features lost through development of dams (riparian shorelines and submerged bars).

**Organization**

Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment S3**

*Another concern that is not addressed is that the ongoing nature of the dredging may prevent the establishment of spawning and rearing use of the Project Area.*

**Response**

Areas where spawning is expected to occur in the lower Snake River would not be dredged under this DMMP. We have proposed to dredge areas that typically have no spawning habitat and likely never would based on flow and sediment characteristics in these locations. In addition, the creation of rearing habitat along the shorelines would serve to increase fish habitat in the reservoirs and benefit endangered species.

Structure of the habitat sites is indicated in Appendix F. The extent of the structures, including locations, slopes, depths and general schematics of each individual site, are outlined in Plate F-1 and Figure F-2, and size of the habitat units are in Table F-4. We agree that there are no citations for creating the disposal sites. However, the Corps has a developed disposal plan for creating these habitats.

An analysis of historic sandbar habitats was performed using aerial photos of the Snake River pre-impoundment. To define a minimum habitat acreage that would benefit juvenile salmonids, an average of the smallest sand habitat areas was calculated at 4 acres. This is below the average size for the majority of the habitats that were historically in the river. However, it was deemed a

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

minimum for salmonid habitat. The proposed acreages for habitat are outlined on page F16 and range from three to 87 acres. However, option 5 at Granite Point (3 acres) is less than the four-acre criterion and may need to be abandoned as a potential disposal site.

In 1992, eggs and alevins were discovered and some were destroyed while dredging in front of the Juvenile Fish Facility and Powerhouse, however, not on the navigation lock side of the river. However, all dredging in the tailrace of Lower Monumental Dam covered under the DMMP will occur in the navigation channel. It is believed that the velocities on the navigation lock side of the river in this location are insufficient for attracting fish to spawn in these locations. Multiple years of survey occurred after the 1992 incident and no redds were ever found again downstream from Lower Monumental Dam (Dauble et al 1998). THE NMFS Biological Opinion for the DMMP indicates, in section VII.C.1.3., the Corps will not dredge in the tailraces of the dam until redd surveys have been completed, as anticipated by the Corps (Appendix F).

**Organization**

Nez Perce Tribal Executive Committee

**Comment S4**

*The Nez Perce Tribe may have other comments and concerns regarding the draft DMMP/EIS but had insufficient time to thoroughly assess the extensive documents.*

**Response**

Your comment is noted. Review timeframes for the Draft DMMP/EIS were consistent with the requirements of NEPA and the Council on Environmental Quality's regulations implementing NEPA. The public will have a 30-day period to consider the Final EIS and the Corps will consider all new information provided before making a final decision regarding the DMMP.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

**The American Waterways Operators**

**Public Inquiries Office**

2015 West Washington, NW

Suite 100, NW

Tel: (202) 796-1328

Fax: (202) 796-1335

January 2, 2002

DND/PIELS

Attn: Jack Sands, Project Manager

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers

Walla Walla District

201 North 3<sup>rd</sup> Avenue

Walla Walla, WA 99162

Dear Mr. Sands:

I write on behalf of the American Waterways Operators (AWO), the national trade association for the inland and coastal tugboat, towboat and barge industry, in support of the resumption of annual dredging and the maintenance of a Congressionally authorized 14 foot channel throughout the Snake River navigation system.

- AWO believes that dredged materials and spoils should be disposed of in an environmentally responsible and cost effective manner. However, the decisions regarding the disposal of dredged materials and spoils should not be made or analyzed in isolation. The overall objective of maintaining the navigation channel, we are concerned that maintenance dredging within the district is on hold pending approval of a dredging plan by NREIS. We understand that isolated maintenance dredging is being conducted but we are all aware that heavy precipitation this winter will produce floods with significant new sediments in the navigation channel. We strongly urge that the Corps of Engineers along with other federal agencies work together to ensure the timely resumption of necessary maintenance dredging throughout the Snake River. Absent this outcome, it is certain that navigation will be adversely affected and the regional economy will suffer.
- 1
  - 2
  - 3

Sincerely yours,

*Jerry McElabon*

Jerry McElabon

Vice President-Pacific Region

The Barge and Towing Industry Association

Jerry McElabon  
Vice President-Pacific Region

Organization

The American Waterways Operators, Pacific Regional Office

Comment 1

*However, the decisions regarding the disposal of dredged materials and spoils should not impede or paralyze the overall objective of maintaining the navigation channel.*

Response

Your comment is noted.

Organization

The American Waterways Operators, Pacific Regional Office

Comment 2

*We are concerned that maintenance dredging within the district is on hold pending approval of a dredging plan by NMFS.*

Response

Maintenance dredging was not on hold pending NMFS approval, but rather the completion of a programmatic plan for long-term dredged material management. NMFS has issued a Biological Opinion finding that the proposed maintenance dredging and dredged material management would not cause jeopardy to endangered fish stocks.

Organization

The American Waterways Operators, Pacific Regional Office

Comment 3

*We strongly urge that the Corps of Engineers along with other federal agencies work together to ensure the timely resumption of necessary maintenance dredging throughout the Snake River. Absent this outcome, it is certain that navigation will be adversely affected and the regional economy will suffer.*

Response

Your comment is noted.

Final DMM/PIES  
July 2002

US Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District



P.O. Box 61471 • Vancouver, WA 98666-1471  
Telephone: 360-696-1466 • Fax: 360-696-5121

Jerry Grossnickle, Chairman  
13310 N.W. Old Germantown Rd.  
Portland, OR 97231-3775  
Phone (503) 288-3046, Fax 283-1479

December 21, 2001

DMMP/EIS  
Attn: Jack Sands, Project Manager  
U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District  
201 North 3<sup>rd</sup> Avenue  
Walla Walla, WA 99362-1876

Re: Draft DMMP/EIS

Dear Mr. Sands:

We would like to make a few comments on the recently-released Draft DMMP/EIS. The Columbia River Towboat Association (CRTA) represents the tug and barge industry that uses the navigation system maintained by the Walla Walla District. We have a very direct stake in how the District manages its dredging program. If the District cannot dispose of this dredged material, it will not be able to maintain the 14-foot channel necessary for our combined operation on the Snake River and McNary pool. As you know, all maintenance dredging within the District is on hold until you can operate under an approved plan, and as things stand now, channel depths at certain locations are maintained only because reservoirs are kept above minimum operating pools. As we are all very aware, this is a situation that cannot continue indefinitely. Each new freight brings additional sediment to the navigation channels, and we will inevitably lose the ability to raise pool levels high enough to maintain the channel depth.

#### The Process Should Not Impede Channel Maintenance

Therefore we are very interested in your plans to deal with dredged materials. As a general statement of our position, we would like to say that we believe that while dredged materials should be disposed of in an environmentally and economically responsible manner, the decision-making process for doing this should not impede the overall objective, which is to get the dredging done and the channels maintained.

Of course, the DMMP/EIS is an effort to overcome the current gridlock and provide a mechanism for a more efficient process in the future. We support that effort, and we hope that the final DMMP/EIS will be approved in a timely manner.

Boatmen Barge Lines • Husco Tug & Barge • Tots Maritime  
SDN Tugboat Company • Shaver Transportation • Tidewater Barge Lines

DMMP/EIS Response  
December 21, 2001  
Page 2

However, we would like to raise a few points that give us pause about whether the proposed plan will in fact provide the necessary efficiency.

#### Local Sediment Management Group

2 The use of a Local Sediment Management Group to implement the DMMP would appear to be a very sensible approach to finding consensus among the various relevant agencies before a dredging plan is formally submitted to those agencies with review authority. We applaud this collaborative approach, and we certainly think it should be done. We also believe that inasmuch as the towboat industry has a major stake in the Corps' dredging decisions, we need to participate in the effort. We will be happy to accept your invitation to join the Group when it is created.

3 The DMMP/EIS does not provide much guidance about how this process might actually work, however, and we are concerned that the forum could possibly result in the kinds of delays that we are now seeing. Will there be definite time limits set on making decisions? Would the Corps consider the recommendations of the LSMG as merely advisory, or would they carry some official weight within the Corps' own decision-making process, with potential legal consequences under administrative procedure or other federal regulations?

#### LSMG Should Facilitate Channel Maintenance

4 We note that among its general objectives the LSMG will be asked to ensure that all environmental laws and regulations will be followed, that necessary cultural resources will be protected, and that an interagency approach to dredged material management will be facilitated, etc. But nowhere do we see any suggestion that the work of the LSMG should be done in a timely manner, nor is there a mention of what would seem to us to be the first and foremost of its existence: that its function is to facilitate channel maintenance. Without such an overarching mandate, we could be right back to the kind of interagency wrangling that has led us to the current impasse. Some of the agencies that have been asked to participate in the LSMG have little interest in whether or not channel maintenance is actually accomplished. We are not suggesting that they would necessarily be obstructionist, but their mandates are entirely different. We do suggest that for the LSMG process to work well, each participating agency must accept that the Corps has a legal responsibility to maintain the channel, and that its involvement in the LSMG is for the express purpose of helping it fulfill that responsibility. The LSMG will help determine how dredging occurs and what happens to the dredged material, but it must do so work in a manner that does not in any way impede channel maintenance.

**LSMG Should Promote Cost-Effective Management**

5. Although the DDMMP refers several times to the requirement that maintenance dredging be accomplished in a cost-effective manner, we are nevertheless concerned that the LSMG process might result in decisions that are not cost-effective. There is no mention that the LSMG is bound by cost considerations as it develops its recommendations. We think that this mandate should be explicit, even while recognizing that the LSMG will need to balance costs against its other objectives. Frankly, if some of the environmental and cultural preservation objectives are given excessive weight, the LSMG could make channel maintenance so extremely expensive that it would arguably cost more to maintain the channel than our economy benefits from river transportation. Since this result is an explicit goal of certain groups calling for Snake River dam breach, we think there is reason for concern, and reason enough to require that the LSMG pay close attention to the cost-effectiveness of their recommendations.

**Beneficial Uses**

We are particularly pleased with the emphasis that Alternative 4 places on flexibility and on beneficial uses of dredged material. Clearly, some of the anticipated higher costs of handling dredged materials in new ways can be offset by using the dredged material for beneficial uses, and we believe that it makes sense to fully explore such possibilities.

6. One of the many such possibilities involves the use of selected dredged materials for the creation of additional or improved habitats that benefit endangered fish. We think that this is an exciting idea, and we encourage the District and the LSMG to pursue it seriously. Carefully considered placement of dredged materials (to create shallow-water benches behind the dams, for example) could well result in greater habitat diversity, increased productivity and benthic yield, and could significantly benefit migrating salmonids. This is an opportunity that should be grasped. If sand and gravel dredged from the navigation channels could actually be used for the benefit of migrating endangered fish, and the biological benefits could be shown to warrant the costs, then this is something we should do. It's a classic "win/win" situation, with safe operating depths for towboats and better habitat for salmon.

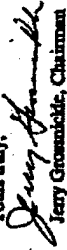
**O & M Budget**

7. One small budgetary point should be made about this and other beneficial uses that would involve easily unattainable costs but whose benefits would not be so easily converted into dollars and cents. If dredged materials are used for such purposes, we believe that the O & M funds normally allocated for maintenance dredging should not be charged, especially when other more appropriate funding sources are available.

**Conclusion**

8. We are pleased with the content and direction of the draft DDMMP, and we support your efforts to arrive at a consensus-based approach to managing dredged materials. We urge adoption of a final Plan within a time frame that permits necessary channel maintenance dredging to be done during the 2002-2003 "fish window".

Yours truly,

  
Jerry Grossnickle, Chairman

Organization  
Columbia Towboat Association

Comment 1

*As a general statement of our position, we would like to say that we believe that while dredged materials should be disposed of in an environmentally and economically responsible manner, the decision-making process for doing this should not impede the overall objective, which is to get the dredging done and channels maintained.*

Response

Your comment is noted. As stated in Section 1.2 of the EIS, the purpose of the DMMP is to maintain the navigation channel and certain public facilities while also doing so in a manner that is cost-effective and environmentally acceptable. This is also Corps policy. Dredging is just one method to maintain navigation, so it is not correct to state that the overall objective is "to get the dredging done". The decision-making process is aimed at meeting the project purpose and need. It is not the Corps' intent that this process would delay the actions necessary to maintain navigation.

Organization  
Columbia Towboat Association

Comment 2

*The use of a Local Sediment Management Group to implement the DMMP would appear to be a very sensible approach to finding consensus among the various relevant agencies before a dredging plan is formally submitted to those agencies with review authority. We applaud this collaborative approach, and we certainly think it should be done. We also believe that inasmuch as the towboat industry has a major stake in the Corp's dredging decisions, we need to participate in the effort.*

Response

Your support for the LSMG is acknowledged. Section 1.8 has been revised to show an expanded list of participants in the LSMG including non-agency groups such as ports, Tribes, and transportation interests. Your association will be invited to join the LSMG.

Organization  
Columbia Towboat Association

Comment 3

*The DMMP/EIS does not provide much guidance about how this process might actually work, however, and we are concerned that the forum could possibly result in the kinds of delays that we are now seeing.*

Response

The Corps does not anticipate the LSMG forum will result in delays in making decisions. The Corps intends to coordinate with the LSMG early enough in the planning process to avoid delays in performing necessary future dredging. The Corps will take the recommendations of the LSMG into consideration. However, the Corps will make the final decision regarding any future dredging or dredged material disposal activities. The Corps' decisions would reflect consideration of applicable regulatory authority that some of the LSMG participants have with regard to Corps activities.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

Organization  
Columbia Towboat Association

Comment 4

*The work of the LSMG should be done in a timely manner, nor is there a mention of what would seem to us to be the sine qua non of its existence: that its function is to facilitate channel maintenance... We do suggest that for the LSMG process to work well, each participating agency must accept that the Corps has a legal responsibility to maintain the channel, and that its involvement in the LSMG is for the express purpose of helping it fulfill that responsibility. The LSMG will help determine how dredging occurs and what happens to the dredged materials, but it must do its work in a manner that does not in any way impede channel maintenance.*

Response

The purpose of the LSMG is not necessarily just to facilitate channel maintenance. The LSMG is to structure an evaluation process that assists in development of timely and cost-effective dredging that is consistent with environmental regulations. The LSMG is also to ensure that DMMP incorporates environmental considerations when identifying disposal methods, considers methods to reduce dredging, and maximizes the beneficial use of dredged material. Section 1.8 has been revised to more clearly describe the purpose of the LSMG.

Organization  
Columbia Towboat Association

Comment 5

*We are nevertheless concerned that the LSMG process might result in decisions that are not cost-effective.*

Response

The LSMG is to consider cost-effectiveness when recommending dredging and disposal methods. These methods must also be in compliance with applicable environmental laws and regulations. The Corps, not the LSMG, will make the final decision about how to conduct the dredging and disposal activities. The decision will follow Corps policy discussed previously in response to comment 1.

Also see response to comment 4 above.

Organization  
Columbia Towboat Association

Comment 6

*Clearly, some of the anticipated higher costs of handling dredged materials in new ways can be offset by using dredged materials for beneficial uses, and we believe that it makes sense to fully explore such possibilities. One of the many such possibilities involves the use of selected dredged materials for the creation of additional or improved habitats that benefit endangered fish. We think that this is an exciting idea, and we encourage the District and the LSMG to pursue it seriously.*

Response

Your comment is noted.

Organization

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

Columbia Towboat Association

Comment 7

*One small budgetary point should be made about this and other beneficial uses that would involve easily quantifiable costs but whose benefits would not be so easily converted into dollars and cents. If dredged materials are used for such purposes, we believe that the O&M funds normally allocated for maintenance dredging should not be charged, especially when other more appropriate funding sources are available.*

Response

Your comment is noted. Section 2.5.4 of the DMMP/EIS explains the cost-sharing aspects of several of the potential beneficial uses that were documented. Also see response to EPA's comment 22.

Organization

Columbia Towboat Association

Comment 8

*We urge adoption of a final Plan within a time frame that permits necessary channel maintenance dredging to be done during the 2002-2003 "fish window".*

Response

It is the intent of the Corps to complete the National Environmental Policy Act process and sign a Record of Decision in 2002 so that the Dredged Material Management Plan can be implemented immediately, including the decision for the proposed dredging in the winter of 2002-2003.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

Clarkston Chamber of Commerce  
Columbia/Snake River Channel and Port Resolution

A RESOLUTION in support of maintaining a river channel and a river depth at each port that's suitable for travel and loading by today's ships and barges on the Columbia/Snake river system.

1 WHEREAS, the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers is committed by law to maintain an adequate river depth for shipping and barging, and

WHEREAS, the Northwest and the communities along the Columbia and Snake Rivers are economically dependent upon an adequate river depth for shipping and barging; and

WHEREAS, Factories, Mills, Agriculture and communities all depend upon an efficient and cost effective mode of transporting goods, and

WHEREAS, the jobs and earnings associated with having a constant and dependable barging, shipping and recreation system is intricately inter woven into the regional economy, and

WHEREAS, additional costs are incurred when ships and barges are not filled to capacity because ports and channels are not deep enough, and

WHEREAS, additional costs are incurred when goods have to be shipped by alternative transportation means, and

NOW THEREFORE BE IT RESOLVED, that the Clarkston Chamber supports proposed legislation and regulations for channel deepening projects on the Columbia River and Snake River at depths deep enough to allow for today's ships and barges to maintain a capacity 95% and,

3 BE IT FINALLY RESOLVED, that the Clarkston Chamber supports proposed legislation and regulations for channel deepening projects that are supported by studies, which show dredging or disposal of dredge spoils will not harm salmon or steelhead.

PASSED by the Clarkston Chamber of Commerce Board of Directors at a regular board meeting the

11<sup>th</sup> Day of December, 2001

  
Fred Becker, President  
Clarkston Chamber of Commerce  
Clarkston, WA

Scheduled by the Joint Natural Resources Committee of the Lewiston ID and Clarkston WA Chambers of Commerce

**Organization**

Natural Res. Committee of the Lewiston ID + Clarkston WA Chambers of Commerce

**Comment 1**

*The USACE is committed by law to maintain an adequate river depth for shipping and barging.*

**Response**

Your comment is noted.

**Organization**

Natural Res. Committee of the Lewiston ID + Clarkston WA Chambers of Commerce

**Comment 2**

*The Clarkston Chamber supports proposed legislation and regulations for channel deepening projects on the Columbia River and Snake River at depths deep enough to allow for today's ships and barges to maintain a capacity load.*

**Response**

Your comment is noted.

**Organization**

Natural Res. Committee of the Lewiston ID + Clarkston WA Chambers of Commerce

**Comment 3**

*The Clarkston Chamber supports proposed legislation and regulations for channel deepening projects that are supported by studies, which show dredging, or disposal of dredge spoils will not harm salmon or steelhead.*

**Response**

Your comment is noted.

Final DMM/PIES  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District



Lindblad Expeditions  
1415 Western Avenue - Suite 700  
Seattle, WA 98101-2061  
Tel (206) 403-1500  
Fax (206) 403-1501

DMMP/EIS

Attn: Jack Sands, Project Manager  
U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District  
201 North 3rd Avenue  
Walla Walla, WA 99362-1876

Dear Mr. Sands:

We would like to make a few comments in support of the recently-released Draft DMMP/EIS. Lindblad Expeditions is interested in how the District manages its dredging program. If the District is not able to dispose of dredged material, it will not be able to maintain the 14-foot channel necessary for safe barge operations on the Snake River. As things stand now, channel depths at certain locations are maintained only because reservoirs are kept above minimum operating pools. As sediment continues to accumulate, we know that this situation cannot continue indefinitely.

We are therefore pleased to see that the District has developed a plan that is intended to overcome the current problems and provide a mechanism for a more efficient decision-making process in the future. We support that effort, and we hope that the final DMMP/EIS will be approved in a timely manner.

The use of a Local Sediment Management Group (LSMG) to implement the DMMP would appear to be a sensible approach to finding consensus among the various relevant agencies with review authority. We believe this collaborative approach can work, and we certainly think it should be tried. We urge you to focus the LSMG process on getting the dredging done in a timely and cost-effective manner as well as resolving it down with environmental sensitivity.

We are pleased with the emphasis that the plan places on beneficial uses of dredged material. One of the possibilities involves the use of dredged materials for making additional or improved fish habitat. We think that this is an interesting idea. Carefully considered placement of dredged materials (to create shallow-water benches behind the dams, for example) could well result in greater habitat diversity and better rearing conditions for endangered fish. If sand and gravel dredged from the navigation channels could actually be used for the benefit of migrating endangered fish, and the biological benefits could be shown to exceed the costs, then that is something we should do. It's a classic "win-win" situation, with safe operating depths for barge traffic and better habitat for salmon.

We are pleased with the content and direction of the draft DMMP, and we support your efforts to arrive at a consensus-based approach to managing dredged materials. We urge adoption of a final Plan within a time frame that permits necessary channel maintenance dredging to be done during the 2002-2003 "fish window".

Yours truly,

  
Jeffrey C. Boyer  
Director of Purchasing and Port Operations

1415 Western Avenue  
Suite 700  
Seattle, WA 98101



DMMP/EIS

Attn: Jack Sands, Project Manager  
U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District  
201 North 3rd Avenue  
Walla Walla, WA 99362-1876

99362-1876 23



1415 Western Avenue  
Suite 700  
Seattle, WA 98101-2061  
Tel (206) 362-0993  
Call Phone: (206) 499-9212  
Fax (206) 362-0994  
Jeff C. Boyer  
Director of Purchasing &  
Port Operations  
E-mail: jcb@lindblad.com

Organization  
Lindblad Expeditions

Comment 1

*We urge you to focus the LSMC process on getting the dredging done in a timely and cost-effective manner as well as getting it done with environmental sensitivity.*

Response

Your comment is noted.

Organization  
Lindblad Expeditions

Comment 2

*If sand and gravel dredged from the navigation channels could actually be used for the benefit of migrating endangered fish, and the biological benefits could be shown to warrant the costs, then this is something we should do.*

Response

Your comment is noted.

Final DAM/PEIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District



December, 20, 2001

DMAP / EIS  
ATTN: Jack Sands: Project Manager  
U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District  
201 North 3<sup>rd</sup> Avenue  
Walla Walla, WA. 99362

Gentlemen:

We would like to make comment on the Walla Walla District's Draft Dredging Materials Plan / Environmental Impact statement. As a general statement of our position, while we believe that dredging materials should be disposed of in an environmentally and economically reasonable manner, the decision making process of how to accomplish this should never impede the overall objective of maintaining the navigation channel.

As this time, as you are aware, all maintenance dredging within the Walla Walla District is on hold until the Army Corps of Engineers can operate under a National Marine Fisheries Service approved plan. As it stands now, channel depths at certain locations are being maintained only because reservoirs are kept above minimum operating levels. As we all know, this situation cannot go on indefinitely as each annual freshet brings additional sediment into the navigation channel. Without the resumption of dredging, we will ultimately lose the ability to raise pools high enough to maintain channel depths.

On a related note, we would point out that if cargo volumes fall because pool depths become too shallow, it will appear that the Snake River Projects are less valuable to the region, and the five year review of a breaching determination becomes more favorable to those agencies and sea-terrifics who advocate for their removal.

Sincerely yours,

Dixon Shaver  
Vice President / Shaver Transportation Company

DS/gf

4900 N.W. Front Avenue • Portland, OR 97210-1104 • P.O. Box 10324 • Portland, Oregon 97209-0324  
Office (503) 228-8550 • Toll Free (888) 228-8550 • Dispatch (503) 228-8547 • FAX (503) 274-7098

Organization

Shaver Transportation Company

Comment 1

*As a general statement of our position, while we believe that dredging materials should be disposed of in an environmentally and economically responsible manner, the decision making process of how to accomplish this should never impede the overall objective of maintaining the navigation channel. At this time . . . all maintenance dredging within the Walla Walla District is on hold until the Army Corps of Engineers can operate under a National Marine Fisheries Service approved plan.*

Response

Your comment is noted. Maintenance dredging was not on hold pending NMFS approval, but rather the completion of a programmatic plan for long-term dredged material management. NMFS has issued a Biological Opinion finding that the proposed maintenance dredging and dredged material management would not cause jeopardy to endangered fish stocks.

Organization

Shaver Transportation Company

Comment 2

*We would point out that if cargo volumes fall because pool depths become too shallow, it will appear that the Snake River Projects are less valuable to the region, and the five year review of a breaching determination becomes more favorable to those agencies and eco-terrorists who advocate for their removal.*

Response

The purpose and need for the DMMP include maintenance of the authorized navigation channel in the lower Snake River and McNary reservoirs. Section 1.7 of the DMMP/EIS provides the economic justification for the plan. It is the Corps' objective to evaluate alternatives that are consistent with the purpose and need and in compliance with its regulations and guidance for dredging and dredged material management.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

January 7, 2002  
Page 2

2 dredging and levee construction with various kinds of sediment disposal. Non-dredging (or reduced dredging) alternatives, which would be safer for fish, are not analyzed or considered. SOS regrets that the Corps continues to move ahead with a "business as usual" approach to Columbia-Snake management, when radical changes are required. Indeed, the Corps states that its goal is to pursue the lowest-cost alternative that does not violate federal environmental law. This is hardly a lofty standard, yet one that the actions analyzed in this DEIS will fail to meet. DEIS ES-2, "Business as Usual," has brought these mighty fish runs to the precipice of extinction; clearly new and more thoughtful approaches are required. This DEIS fails to exhibit this thoughtfulness.

3 One of the more disturbing features of the Corps' plan is that it entirely dismisses dam-breach scenarios, which would curtail the need for expensive and risky navigation dredging and levee construction. Even though the Corps recently announced that it would pursue a non-breach management alternative in the short term, the question of breach is far from resolved. Not only are several judicial challenges to federal river management ongoing, but the National Marine Fisheries Service's ("NMFS") 2000 Biological Opinion governing the Federal Columbia River Power System ("2000 BOP") sets up a review process wherein dam breach may be required in 2003-2005 if conditions warrant. The Corps should not pretend that this eventuality is not a real one, and should explore the relative benefits of alternatives to continued harmful and expensive dredging. If nothing else, the Corps should not be moving ahead with a major long-term project with serious impacts to aquatic species until a final decision on dam breach is made.

#### The DEIS Presents an Inadequate Range of Alternatives

NEPA requires that an EIS contain a discussion of the "alternatives to the proposed action." 42 U.S.C. § 101(2)(C)(iii). The discussion of alternatives is at "the heart" of the NEPA process. 40 C.F.R. § 1502.14. The CEQ regulations require the agency to "[t]horoughly explore and objectively evaluate all reasonable alternatives." 40 C.F.R. § 1502.14(a). All federal agencies shall, to the fullest extent possible, "[j]udy, develop, and describe appropriate alternatives to recommended courses of action in any proposal which involves unresolved conflicts concerning alternative uses of available resources." 42 U.S.C. § 4322(2)(E). Idaho Conservation League v. Munnia, 936 F.2d 1508, 1519-20 (9th Cir. 1992). A federal agency must look at every reasonable alternative within the "nature and scope of the proposed action." California v. Block, 690 F.2d 753, 761 (9th Cir. 1982), "sufficient to permit a reasoned choice." Mettrow Valley Citizens Council v. Regional Forester, 833 F.2d 810, 815 (9th Cir. 1987), rev'd on other grounds sub nom. Robertson v. Mettrow Valley Citizens Council, 490 U.S. 332 (1989). The failure to consider all reasonable alternatives is fatal to the adequacy of an agency's NEPA analysis. Idaho Conservation League, 936 F.2d at 1519 ("The existence of a viable, but unexamined alternative renders an environmental impact statement inadequate.")

Moreover, NEPA requires that the EIS contain a "no action" alternative. 40 C.F.R.

January 7, 2002

Lt. Col. Richard P. Wagenaar  
Department of the Army  
Walla Wall District, Corps of Engineers  
ATTN: Dredged Material Management Plan  
201 North Third Avenue  
Walla Walla, WA 99362-1876

Re: Final Comments of the Save our Wild Salmon Coalition on the Dredged Material Management Plan Draft Environmental Impact Statement

Dear Lt. Col. Wagenaar:

This letter is written by the Save Our Wild Salmon coalition and its undersigned member organizations (collectively, "SOS") in order to comment on the Draft Environmental Impact Statement ("DEIS") for the Dredged Material Management Plan ("DMMP") prepared by the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers ("Corps"). The DEIS analyzes actions to be taken by the Corps to dredge the Snake and Clearwater Rivers and determines compliance with the National Environmental Policy Act ("NEPA").

SOS appreciates this opportunity to comment on the Corps' DEIS. With a combined individual membership of 6,000,000, SOS is a coalition of more than 50 sport fishing, commercial fishing, and conservation organizations - local, regional, and national - which seek restoration of wild salmon stocks throughout the Pacific Northwest to healthy, sustainably harvestable numbers. SOS previously submitted comments on an environmental assessment ("EA") on a short-term dredging plan in November of 2000, a plan that the Corps never carried out to SOS' knowledge. Those comments are hereby incorporated by reference. Additionally, SOS has reviewed and supports the comments submitted by the Nez Perce Tribe on this DEIS.

SOS, like several other interested parties, had requested an extension of the comment deadline for this DEIS. Pursuant to an agreement reached between SOS staff person Aime Wester and a member of your staff, SOS submitted draft comments on the DEIS on the original January 7, 2002, deadline. As agreed, SOS is hereby submitting final comments on January 18, 2002. Thank you for your cooperation with regard to this extension.

#### General Comments

1 The DEIS is inadequate in many respects, and the Corps' preferred alternative needlessly threatens to harm imperiled salmon and steelhead inhabiting the Columbia-Snake rivers. In this document, the Corps provides four virtually identical alternatives involving substantial in-river

31502.14. The no action alternative must be "considered in detail." Alaska Wilderness Recreation and Tourism Act v. Monahan, 67 F.3d 723 (9th Cir. 1995) citing Rob Marshall Alliance v. Hodel, 852 F.2d 1223, 1228 (9th Cir. 1988), and it "serves as the benchmark by which the effects of all action alternatives are measured." Id. at 730. CEQ guidelines explain both the impact and the necessity of the "no action" alternative. "[T]he regulations require the analysis of the no action alternative even if the agency is under a court order or legislative demand to act. This analysis provides a benchmark, enabling decisionmakers to compare the magnitude of environmental effects of the action alternatives.... Inclusion of such an analysis in the EIS is necessary to inform the Congress, the public, and the President as intended by NEPA." 46 Fed. Reg. 18,026 (March 16, 1981) ("Forty Most Asked Questions Concerning CEQ NEPA Regulations.") (emphasis added).

Clearly, the Corps has failed even to pay lip service to these fundamental requirements of NEPA. Instead, it has presented four virtually identical alternatives that differ from each other in only the most marginal respects. The three "action" alternatives all call for equivalent amounts and methods of in-river dredging work and construction of identical levees along the Snake River. The differences between the alternatives relate exclusively to the method of disposal of dredged materials. Alternative 2 proposes in-river disposal, Alternative 3 proposes upland disposal, and Alternative 4 proposes to establish a process under which disposal decisions are made on a case-by-case basis, but that will likely include at least some in-river disposal as called for in alternative 2. This is hardly a sufficient scope of different alternatives to offer a reasoned choice of options; absent meaningful consideration of non-dredging or reduced dredging alternatives, the DEIS is fatally flawed. Even more remarkably, the Corps compares these actions to a "no-action" alternative that is itself virtually indistinguishable to all of the others. Clearly, a "no action" alternative that involves as much "action" as this one is invalid to meet the purposes described above, even if continued dredging was truly required, which SOS disputes.

The Corps failed to evaluate non-dredging (or reduced dredging) alternatives such as lighter barges or reduced commodity shipping. The Corps presents the Congressional authorization to pursue dredging, see DEIS 1.5, as if it requires that the Corps continue dredging. This is not the case. Congress authorized dredging, but did not require it. Even if it did, this does not mean that the Corps should ignore a non-dredging alternative, at least for comparative purposes as a "no action" alternative. See 30 C.F.R. § 1502.14(c) (agency must include "reasonable alternatives not within the jurisdiction of the lead agency"). The Corps also fails to evaluate the option of breaching the four Lower Snake Dams, which would have substantial impacts on navigation, but would obviate the need for continual dredging, levee construction and the like. Restoration of the natural river hydrology is the most effective means to resolve the long term accumulation of sediment in Lower Granite Lake area and reduce flooding risks to Lewiston without continued construction of levees. Finally, the Corps fails to consider barge navigation for only part of the year. Substantial dredging could be avoided at least in part by limiting barge traffic to non-summer months, when river flows are higher. There is nothing

See 3

See 7

about Congress's authorization to facilitate barge traffic that necessitates year-round navigation, particularly where the costs to salmon are so high.

A further example of the DEIS' myopic focus on intensive dredging is its failure to meaningfully address methods to reduce sediment input into the river, which would reduce substantially the need to dredge. See DEIS 2-5. In fact, the DEIS acknowledges that land use modifications would have a substantial effect on reducing sediment accumulation. Id. See also App. F, FA-10 (NMFS "believes that if better farming and forest management practices were used upstream, dredging the confluence areas of the Snake and Clearwater Rivers would be required less often, thus reducing the environmental impacts of dredging and disposal.") This option would be beneficial for fish species by reducing harmful dredging, and by improving fish habitat and water quality elsewhere in the basin. Myteriously, however, the Corps rejects any substantive consideration of this approach because it is not a "complete alternative." It is not clear why the Corps rejected sediment reduction simply because it would not, by itself, completely solve the problem. Certainly, this approach would reduce the need to dredge, or allow the Corps to dredge with less frequency. Even if the Corps is not a land management agency, it is not powerless to encourage land management modifications that could result in reduced sediment input. Regardless, NEPA requires consideration of reasonable alternatives like this one even if they are not within the Corps' jurisdiction. 30 C.F.R. § 1502.14(c). SOS urges the Corps to evaluate opportunities to work cooperatively with state, federal and private land owners and managers to reduce sediment input into Columbia basin streams as an alternative to continued high-impact dredging.

See 3

Another alternative the Corps should have considered is breaching Lower Granite Dam ("LGD"). LGD was designed to work in conjunction with the planned Asotin Dam above Lewiston, which would have significantly reduced the amount of sediment flowing into Lower Granite Lake. See App. A, at A-19 (Asotin Dam "would have trapped the majority of the migrating sediments on the Snake River.") For various reasons, the Asotin Dam was never built, leading to a sediment build-up problem that LGD was never engineered to handle. The Corps ignores this, and the fact that without dredging and existing levees, Lewiston probably would be flooded. Indeed, the Corps never discloses that it is likely that within the 20 year life span of this project, levees higher than three feet will be required by this continued inflow of sediment. As the DEIS recognizes, higher levees will require substantial re-engineering of roads, bridges and so on, and hence will be very expensive. Breaching LGD could significantly resolve this problem, at substantially lower cost. The Corps should evaluate this alternative.

The DEIS Ignores, Dismisses, or Minimizes A Wide Variety of Environmental Impacts

There are other opportunities that may satisfy the Corps goal of particular channel depths besides dredging, such as the idea of "sediment pass through." The Corps should more actively seek out these kind of alternative avenues.

10

# Associated with Dredging.

The fundamental purposes of NEPA are to guarantee that: (1) Federal agencies take a "hard look" at the consequences of their actions before the actions occur by ensuring "that the agency, in reaching its decision, will have available, and will carefully consider, detailed information concerning significant environmental impacts," *Robertson v. Meadow Valley Citizens Council*, 490 U.S. 332, 349 (1989); and (2) "the relevant information will be made available to the larger audience that may also play a role in both the decision-making process and the implementation of that decision," *id.* at 348; 40 C.F.R. § 1502.1 (EIS "shall" inform decision makers and public of reasonable alternatives and environmental impacts); *See also* *Marsh v. ONRC*, 490 U.S. 360, 369 (1989) ("NEPA promotes its sweeping commitment to 'prevent or eliminate damage to the environment and biosphere' by focusing Government and public attention on the environmental effects of proposed agency action.") In short, NEPA requires federal agencies to look before they leap.

To satisfy the requirement that it take a "hard look" at the environmental consequences of its actions, an agency must engage in a "reasoned evaluation of the relevant factors" to ensure that its ultimate decision is truly informed. *Greenpeace Action v. Franklin*, 14 F.3d 1324, 1332 (9th Cir. 1992). The DEIS must be searching, detailed and comprehensive; "[g]eneral statements about 'possible' effects and 'some risk' do not constitute a 'hard look' absent a justification for why more definitive information could not be provided." *Neighbors of Coker Mountain v. United States Forest Service*, 137 F.3d 1372, 1380 (9th Cir. 1998). An agency's failure to include and analyze information that is important, significant, or essential renders an EIS inadequate. Without such detailed information, there is no way for the public or the agency to adequately assess the impacts of a proposed action. *See California v. Belgrade*, 483 F. Supp. 465, 495 (E.D. Cal. 1980), *aff'd sub nom. California v. Block*, 690 F.2d 753 (9th Cir. 1982) (by failing to disclose key data, "the Forest Service effectively undercut the twin goals of environmental statements: informed decision-making, and full disclosure").

It is hence of critical importance that an EIS be factually accurate and well supported. 40 C.F.R. § 1502.24 (agencies must ensure the scientific integrity of an EIS). An agency's failure to use the most up-to-date information and tools available undermines the public's confidence in the EIS and renders it legally defective. *Tribal Village of Akum v. Model*, 869 F.2d 1185, 1192 n.1 (9th Cir. 1989) (EIS "which is incomplete due to the omission of ascertainable facts, or the inclusion of erroneous information, violates the disclosure requirement"). *Seattle Audubon Soc. v. EPA*, 998 F.2d 699 (9th Cir. 1993) (agency cannot rely on "idle" science or "ignore reputable scientific criticism"); *Coleman*, 221 F.2d at 676 (rejecting agency position that uncertainty is grounds for not disclosing potential impacts). While "perfect" knowledge is not required, the EIS at least is required to disclose data gaps and the basis for assumptions. 40 C.F.R. § 1502.22 (agency shall make clear where information is inadequate or unavailable).

11

The DEIS falls far short of these strict standards. Instead, it presumes sweeping generalizations and unsupported assertions, and promises environmental benefits that are either unsupported or actively contradicted by the available science. The Columbia River Inter-Tribal Fish Commission ("CRIFC") and other entities have already raised extensive questions about both the harms and benefits of dredging and in-river disposal, questions that have not been resolved or even addressed in this document. SOS believes that dredging and in-river disposal will in fact present serious risks of harm to fish species already greatly imperiled by past river management and ongoing activities in the basin. These risks are simply not disclosed or evaluated in the DEIS.

12

For example, the DEIS largely discounts the impacts of the project to ESA-listed fish based on the premise that relatively few fish will be in the river during the time that dredging will actually occur. SOS questions whether the conclusion is correct at all: WDFW studies indicate that a large proportion of juvenile fall chinook overwinter in the Snake River reservoir, and hence can be harmed by dredging. Dredging in the past disturbed and killed listed fall chinook alevins. Even if the numbers of affected fish are low, which SOS disputes, many salmon species are already so imperiled that harm to even a few is a matter of serious concern. The Corps may not discount or ignore harms to even a few fish simply because the bulk of the runs occur at different times of the year. *See* App. F, at FA-10 (NMFS believes that the possibility of extirpation of listed fish or fish eggs does exist, and is concerned about absence of monitoring plan to prevent such extirpation at dredging locations.)

Even if it were true that few fish are in the river during the time when dredging is proposed, the Corps ignores several important considerations. It is not at all clear that impacts will be so short-term that they will not affect fish arriving later. For example, turbidity and water quality degradation resulting from dredging and in-river disposal may have longer lasting impacts on fish and fish habitat than what is acknowledged in the DEIS. For example, the DEIS does not explain how sediment plumes will not adversely impact fish habitat downstream as it scales. Similarly, as CRIFC pointed out in its comments on the EA, dredging has significant adverse effects on benthic invertebrate production that are long-lasting. In fact, studies show that original species diversity in dredged areas is seldom achieved, even for many years after activity. The DEIS ignores these impacts, which could harm imperiled fish species temporally distant from the dredging itself. Moreover, the proposed action includes a vague provision to allow dredging when fish are migrating where some undefined "emergency" requires it. The summer of 2001, in which the Bonneville Power Administration decided to violate the requirements of the 2000 BiOp because of a perceived financial "emergency," shows that such open-ended provisions can have significant impacts. Yet the DEIS provides no guidance on what situations might constitute an "emergency," what steps could be taken to avoid one, and what environmental consequences can be expected follow from dredging during migration season. SOS strongly disagrees that commercial or economic harm can constitute an emergency that should permit dredging during the migration season, and asks the Corps to clarify this issue.

13

14

15

16 The DEIS largely dismisses the potential for dredging to stir up toxic wastes contained in sediments. SOS believes that the risks presented could be far greater than those acknowledged by the DEIS. Previous data has showed sediment samples contaminated with dioxin and petroleum products, substances that will be activated in the river during dredging. Industrial facilities like the Potlatch facility continue to pour out dioxin and many other toxins into this area. Even so, this data is incomplete and out of date; the Corps has not been able to point to any more recent tests that substantiate its contention that sediment toxicity is of no concern.

17 Similarly, the science governing thresholds of harm has advanced significantly in recent years. The Corps should provide much more detailed information, including the results of recent comprehensive sampling and core tests throughout the area to be dredged. Moreover, the Corps should provide more detailed information on how it intends to monitor the dredging to ensure that toxins "hot spots" don't cause habitat degradation. Its statement that it will "visually" inspect ongoing dredging for signs of contamination is not credible. Forthrightly addressing the toxics issue is particularly important where sediments will be used to attempt to create shallow water habitat for salmonids.

18 The DEIS assumes, without any analysis or support, that in-river disposal will create effective "habitat" for salmon and other species. While SOS supports valid salmon habitat restoration measures, we are concerned that the benefits of in-river disposal are overstated and the risks have been ignored. SOS is concerned that in-river disposal is being pursued primarily for economic, not environmental, reasons. Other entities have already submitted science that seriously questions the Corps' conclusion that in-river disposal of dredged materials will provide any meaningful benefits for salmon. In-river disposal as contemplated has the potential to destroy ecological relationships, contaminate shallow areas with toxins, and increase harmful sedimentation. The DEIS fails to address these concerns or provide any other support for the Corps' conclusion that in-river disposal will benefit fish. Indeed, all of the evidence cited by the Corps comes from one of its own consultants. Before the Corps embarks upon such a risky and expensive project, more evaluation on the risks and benefits should be provided.

20 What is even more remarkable is that the DEIS proposes a 20 year multi-component dredging and disposal plan without explaining how the Corps intends to incorporate or deal with monitoring, adaptive management, or changed circumstances. Certainly, given how little is known about the impacts to fish and fish habitat associated with this project, some provision for monitoring results and changing direction as required should be included. To the extent that the "Local Sediment Management Group" could constitute such an adaptive management mechanism, much more information on standards needs to be included to ensure careful scrutiny

<sup>2</sup> Evidently, SOS is not alone in this concern. See DEIS App. F, at FA-10 (NMFS Areas of Concern) ("No recent studies have been conducted to determine the continued and long-term viability of these sites as beneficial to endangered salmonids.")

of results and cautious adaptation to protect natural resources. Adaptive strategies linked to monitoring could affect frequency of dredging, minimize costs, and minimize ecological impacts.

21 The DEIS provides one very short paragraph on the environmental impacts associated with levee construction, which is wholly inadequate. The DEIS fails to discuss potential impacts to the river ecosystem associated with constraining flood waters within levees, rather than letting them spill into floodplains. It is silent on potential aquatic risks associated with construction and maintenance of these structures, which could be anticipated given their proximity to the river. SOS believes that innovative technological fixes like levees present a host of potential threats to aquatic habitat when compared to natural conditions. The Corps must do a better job of evaluating the pros and cons of relying on this kind of "techno-fix" instead of less drastic alternatives. Moreover, the Corps should discuss whether levee construction is even necessary in light of the extensive and highly conservative flood control management available in the upper Snake basin. Levee construction is a very expensive taxpayer subsidy for navigation interests; the Corps should at a minimum analyze whether it is necessary at all. Finally, as noted above, the DEIS fails to disclose that it is highly likely that the proposed three foot levee increase will prove inadequate during the life of this project, and that further expensive increases will be necessary.

22 Lastly, by the Corps' own admission, the hydrologic modeling used to determine sedimentation locations, volumes, and rates in this DEIS is inadequate. See App. A, at A-19-23. The Corps originally proposed a two-dimensional model analysis of sediment transport in the Snake and Clearwater Rivers that would have given a more accurate understanding of sedimentation issues. However, the Corps elected to discard that analysis in favor of an inferior one-dimensional model because of time constraints. Id. at A-23. Additionally, some of the studies are over a decade old, and have not been updated. Id. A-12. Given that this DEIS is essentially driven by sediment transportation issues, SOS objects to use of the one-dimensional study and asks the Corps to delay implementation of a final EIS until appropriate and scientifically sophisticated modeling can be achieved.

#### The DEIS' Discussion of Cumulative Impacts is Inadequate

NEPA requires a cumulative impacts analysis to: (1) catalogue past projects in the area; (2) assess the cumulative environmental impact of those projects with the proposed project; and (3) analyze the additive cumulative impact of all reasonably foreseeable Federal and non-Federal actions, whether or not they have actually been proposed. See City of Council Bluffs v. The Scaev.

<sup>3</sup> Additionally, there is very little discussion of inflowing boundary condition, which is the dredging process in the sediment model and essential in evaluating the frequency of dredging, risks, uncertainty in model predictions, and possible range of responses in different water years.

United States Dep't of Transp. 123 F.3d 1142, 1160 (9th Cir. 1997) (rejecting cumulative impact analysis that referred generally to other past "development projects" and did not discuss the additive impacts of foreseeable future projects); *Entlebach v. Alexander*, 772 F.2d 1225, 1243 (5th Cir. 1985) (agency must consider reasonably foreseeable actions regardless of whether they have yet formally been proposed). Furthermore, NEPA requires that a cumulative impacts analysis provide "some quantified or detailed information" because "(w)ithout such information, neither courts nor the public . . . can be assured that the Forest Service provided the hard look that it is required to provide." *Cuddy Mountain*, 137 F.3d at 1379; *Carmel-Bv-The-Sea*, 123 F.3d at 1160 (faulting EIS for describing other projects in inadequate detail to permit review of their cumulative impacts).

25 The DEIS's slender section on cumulative impacts is woefully inadequate. The DEIS ignores the sweeping range of direct and indirect harms faced by salmon migrating through this region of the Columbia and Snake Rivers, including poor water quality (including elevated temperatures and dissolved oxygen), inadequate flow, habitat degradation associated with land use, inadequate food supply, and upstream and downstream passage. Similarly, multiple industrial entities, such as the Potlatch paper mill in Lewiston, routinely emit toxics and other pollutants into these rivers. Taken together, conditions in the Columbia and Snake River mainstems have brought these species to the brink of extinction. Operation of the FCRPS is an exceedingly complex process governed by multiple documents and entities, including the 2000 BiOp. At times, moreover, agencies depart from BiOp requirements in order to prevent financial risk.

26 The DEIS, however, is entirely silent on hydrosystem management and this sweeping range of harms presented to migrating salmonids. Rather, it includes only other dredging activities, dam re-licensing, and "dam drawdown scenarios" in its catalogue of other actions that could result in cumulative effects. The narrow range of activities considered by the Corps in its cumulative effects analysis renders the document legally defective. Even within these extraordinarily circumscribed categories, however, the Corps fails to properly evaluate cumulative impacts. For example, on January 3, 2002, the Corps submitted a new biological assessment to NMFS covering its proposal to dredge and deepen the 103-mile stretch of the Columbia River below Portland, Oregon. On that same day, the Corps announced that it would also prepare a supplemental EIS for the project. This lower Columbia channel deepening project has yet to move forward specifically because of the adverse impacts that it would have on salmon - including many of the same impacts impacted by this dredging proposal - in the estuary. It is impossible to evaluate the cumulative impacts of dredging the Snake River without even mentioning the massive dredging project on the lower Columbia. The omissions of all of the other problems fish face in these rivers are as troubling as they are unlawful.

In this document, the Corps proposes a 20 year dredging and in-river disposal plan that, SOS believes, could have significant adverse impacts to species already seriously imperiled by a

variety of river management and habitat degrading activities. The science is quite clear that conditions need to be improved, not further degraded. Even if the risks presented by this action are small, which SOS does not agree is this case, this project could well be another insult that cumulatively to all the others, makes recovery of these species even more difficult than it is today. It is for this reason that NEPA requires a rigorous analysis of the cumulative effects of proposed action. The DEIS's cumulative effects analysis does not aid in anyone's evaluation of the risks and benefits of the various alternatives.

#### The Description and Comparison of Costs is Flawed

28 The DEIS fails entirely to justify the need for the project. It does not disclose the current condition of the navigation channel or describe various alternatives to continued dredging. For example, lighter barges may obviate the need for some dredging, an option which is entirely ignored in this document. While the DEIS describes the economic benefits of dredging, it fails to analyze the economic impact of reduced or no dredging. Remarkably, the analysis of the economic costs and benefits turns on a simplistic choice between barging as it exists today, and no barging altogether. See DEIS 7-11. The Corps has failed to make the case that reducing or eliminating dredging will require the elimination of all, rather than some, barge traffic. SOS believes that barge traffic may be able to adapt to shallower navigation channels without undue burdens, for example by using lighter barges or limiting barging to certain times of year. The stark choice between "business as usual" and no barging at all skews the document in favor of dredging and presents a highly incomplete picture of alternatives.

#### The Preferred Alternative is Poorly Defined and Risky.

30 After presenting four largely identical alternatives, discounting most of their risks, and overstating potential environmental benefits, the Corps chooses Alternative 4 as its preferred alternative. As noted, Alt. 4 is virtually indistinguishable from the other three, with the exception that it provides a flexible (and largely undefined) mechanism for making disposal options. While SOS is not necessarily opposed to a flexible or adaptive process for making disposal determinations, the Corps has failed to provide any guidance, restrictions or standards for making these determinations. Rather, an ad hoc working group will make decisions on disposal as opportunities arise. Under the preferred alternative, this group will have virtually unbridled discretion on where and how to make disposal decisions and what standards should apply. It is quite speculative that the Corps will solicit sufficient interest in using dredge spoils for fill or other uses, leading to the conclusion that this is highly likely to result in high levels of in-river disposal. Clearly, the DEIS cannot properly evaluate and analyze risks when the proposed action is so poorly defined and the outcomes so speculative. SOS urges the Corps to provide greater detail and governing standards on how disposal decisions are to be made. SOS also urges the Corps to consult with and to include the public, including conservation, fishing and tribal groups, in making disposal decisions. These individual decisions must be the subject of site-specific.

The DEIS Mistakes the Purpose and Need

a) To develop and evaluate "alternative programs" to maintain the navigation channel in the Lower Snake River and McNary Reservoir; b) to develop and evaluate alternative measures to maintain the flow conveyance of Lower Granite Reservoir through 2074; and c) to develop and evaluate alternative programs of managing dredged materials. DEIS at 1-2. Leaving aside the question of whether or not the Corps has succeeded in presenting programs that are "alternative" to one another in any meaningful way, SOS believes that the entire purpose and need is far too narrowly defined.

As noted above, Congressional authorization to maintain a navigation channel to a certain depth is not to be confused with a requirement that the Corps do so. In fact, as the Corps is well aware, it is under multiple legal obligations to manage the river in certain ways, some of which may conflict with one another. The ESA's mandate that the Corps take no action that will jeopardize listed species or adversely modify critical habitat is unambiguous, and in SOS's view, requires that the Corps pursue dam breach scenarios. Given that, the purpose and need for this DEIS should be focused more broadly on transportation of products from Lewiston downstream. Barge navigation is not an end in itself, but rather a means of shipping various products, primarily grain exports, to and from Lewiston. There are multiple different ways to transport products that don't require the full navigation channel, or even any barge navigation at all. This DEIS should evaluate the relative merits, costs, and environmental risks presented by different transportation regimes, including barge navigation, so that Congress and the public can have a complete picture of the situation.

Dam Management To Protect Fish and Dredging Are Inextricably Connected Actions and Hence Should Be Considered in a Single EIS.

This DEIS, at its heart, involves management of the Lower Snake River to allow barge navigation. According to the DEIS, dredging and levee construction are the only available alternatives to address the problems of sediment build up associated with river management and dam operations. The choice presented, however, is a false one. As discussed above, dredging would not be required if dam breach was considered as an alternative. The DEIS assumes that dam breach is not an option and hence fails to consider it. But the document on which this assumption is presumably predicated, the December 1999 Draft Lower Snake Salmon Migration Feasibility Report/Environmental Impact Statement ("Migration DEIS"), is completely silent on the environmental impacts and economic costs associated with dredging. Both the Dredging DEIS and the Migration DEIS involve the exact same issue: how to manage the Lower Snake River dams in such a way to comply with various laws and to minimize impacts to imperiled

salmonids. However, the Corps has chosen to divert dam management from dredging and contemplate them in two separate NEPA documents, each of which ignores the issues raised in the other. This is contrary to common sense and violates NEPA.

The law is quite clear that actions which are connected or cumulative to one another must be considered in the same NEPA document. See 40 C.F.R. § 1508.25. CEQ regulations dictate that "connected" actions "should be discussed in the same impact statement. Actions are connected if they: (i) automatically trigger other actions which may require environmental impact statements; (ii) cannot or will not proceed unless other actions are taken previously or simultaneously; (iii) are independent parts of a larger action and depend on the larger action for their justification." Id. at § 1508.25(a)(1); see also id. at § 1508.25(a)(2) ("cumulative actions [are those that] when viewed with other proposed actions have cumulatively significant impacts ... [and hence] should therefore be discussed in the same impact statement.") According to the Ninth Circuit, "connected or cumulative actions must be considered together to prevent an agency from 'dividing a project into multiple actions, each of which individually has an insignificant environmental impact, but which collectively have a substantial impact.'" *Wetlands Action Network v. U.S. Corps of Engineers*, 222 F.3d 1105, 1118 (9th Cir. 2000), *cert. denied*, 533 U.S. 1000 (2001). 733 F.2d at 738 (Forest Service violated NEPA by contemplating road project and timber sale in separate NEPA documents). The Ninth Circuit uses an "independent utility" test to determine whether an agency is required to consider multiple actions in a single NEPA document. In *Thomas*, the court found that the timber sales could not proceed without the road, and the road would not be built but for the timber sales, and hence, the two were required to be considered together. See also *Save the Yach Committee v. Block*, 840 F.2d 714, 720 (9th Cir. 1988) (same); In *Northwest Resource Information Center v. NMFS*, 56 F.3d 1060 (9th Cir. 1995), by contrast, the Court found that the agency was not required to consider transportation program and flow improvements in same EIS because each one could continue usefully without the other.

This situation clearly raises an issue of connected actions. Ongoing dam management as governed by the Migration DEIS is inextricably related to the dredging, "habitat creation" and levee building contemplated in the Dredging DEIS. Indeed, without continued dredging, management of the dams as discussed in the Migration DEIS would become virtually impossible. Continued sediment build up would prevent navigation and drastically alter flow patterns through the dams. Similarly, the dredging and levee construction, as well as mitigation measures like habitat "creation," would not be required if the dams were breached. Clearly, dam management "cannot or will not proceed unless other actions [namely, dredging] are taken" concurrently. 40 C.F.R. § 1508.25(a)(1)(ii). Similarly, dredging is an "interdependent part of a larger action [namely, dam management] and depend[s] on the larger action for [its] justification." Id. 1508.25(a)(1)(iii). Thus, this situation is analogous to *Thomas* and *Save the Yach Committee*, and quite different from *Northwest Resource Information Center*, where the two actions in question could each proceed independently to good effect. Accordingly, the Corps

has violated NEPA by considering them separately.

What is even more remarkable is that the Migration DEIS is totally silent on the issues raised in the dredging DEIS. While the Migration DEIS purports to fully evaluate the costs and benefits of dam breaching relative to other dam management scenarios, it fails to mention the costs and environmental risks presented by continued ongoing dredging activities required by a no-breath decision. This is true despite extensive discussion of navigation issues as well as the environmental risks presented by sedimentation, turbidity and toxics. See, e.g., Migration DEIS at 4.2-3 (erosion and sedimentation); 2-18 (navigation); 4.4-14 (sediment and turbidity); Ch. 4.9 (discussing transportation and navigation without mention of dredging); § 13-6 (no mention of dredging in employment section). In fact, the Corps goes so far as to raise numerous concerns about sedimentation/turbidity issues associated with dam breach, but then ignores the same issues altogether insofar as they relate to the dredging that is necessary in the absence of breach. See id. § 3.3-2 through 6. Given the risks and costs associated with perpetual, ongoing dredging described above, it is stunning that the Migration DEIS pretends that they do not exist. Although the comment period on the Migration DEIS has closed and the Corps has announced a preferred alternative, its failure to consider this important issue in the final EIS will render it fatal. Accordingly, SOS requests that the Corps take the time to address the costs and environmental risks associated with dredging in the final Migration DEIS before a ROD is finalized.

35

36

#### The Corps Has Failed to Comply With § 404 of the Clean Water Act.

The Corps' flawed NEPA analysis also infects its responsibilities to comply with the Clean Water Act ("CWA"). Like NEPA, the CWA requires that, before proceeding with projects affecting water of the United States, the Corps conduct an analysis of the project's potential impacts. The CWA seeks to "restore and maintain the chemical, physical, and biological integrity of the Nation's waters." 33 U.S.C. § 1251(a). One mechanism through which it serves these ends is by prohibiting the discharge of pollutants into navigable waters without a § 404 permit. 33 U.S.C. § 1344(a). Nowhere in the DEIS does the Corps discuss its intention to obtain a section 404 permit for the proposed dredging or levee construction discussed in this DEIS. SOS believes that such a permit is required. To comply with CWA § 404 for these activities, however, the Corps must conduct a "public interest review" in which, among other things, "the decision whether to issue a permit will be based on an evaluation of the probable impacts, including cumulative impacts, of the proposed activity and its intended use on the public interest." 33 C.F.R. § 320.4(a)(1). This public interest review also requires that "[t]he benefits which reasonably may be expected to accrue from the proposal must be balanced against its reasonably foreseeable detriments." Id. Thus, just like NEPA, the CWA requires the Corps to conduct a comprehensive analysis of the impacts of dredging and levee construction before those projects may proceed. The Corps' failure to do so in this EIS therefore not only violates NEPA, but also the CWA. See Sierra Club v. Slater, 685 F.2d 957, 985 (5<sup>th</sup> Cir. 1982) (finding

37

that Corps' "flawed" NEPA analysis "vained the [Corps'] permit decision-making process" by preventing the "careful weighing of all [relevant] factors" required by the public interest review). Van Albemarle v. Fennell, 807 F.2d 633, 643 (7<sup>th</sup> Cir. 1986) (Corps' reliance upon NEPA analysis's inaccurate economic information rendered CWA public interest review similarly invalid). Only with knowledge in hand can the agency determine what best serves the public interest. This EIS does precisely the opposite.

In addition to having to analyze the effects of its proposed projects pursuant to NEPA and its CWA regulations, the Corps must evaluate impacts pursuant to EPA's § 404(b)(1) guidelines, 40 C.F.R. § 230.4. These guidelines require, among many other things, the Corps to determine that an action will not "cause or contribute to significant degradation of the waters of the United States." 40 C.F.R. § 230.10(c). This finding must be "based upon factual determinations, evaluations, and tests." Id. Because its NEPA analysis fails to adequately consider many of the issue factors in the 404(b)(1) guidelines (see, e.g., 40 C.F.R. § 230.11(g), which requires an evaluation of cumulative impacts), SOS is deeply concerned that the Corps § 404(b)(1) analysis will suffer from the same deficiencies. See Friends of the Earth v. Hall, 693 F. Supp. 904, 946 (W.D. Wash. 1988) (gaps in data and scientific uncertainty in Corps' NEPA analysis fatally undermined its conclusion under § 404(b) guidelines that project would not "cause significant degradation"). However, because the Corps has not made this important analysis available for public review when the DEIS was issued, SOS reserves the right to offer comment on that document when it is released and hereby incorporates its comments on that document here. Regardless of the flaws in its NEPA analysis, SOS urges the Corps to conduct its § 404(b)(1) analysis to include the rigorous evaluation required by the CWA so that the public and the decisionmaker may evaluate the Corps' proposal based on a full and accurate accounting of its impacts.

39

#### Endangered Species Act Issues

SOS appreciates the inclusion of the Biological Assessment ("BA") with the DEIS, but we believe that the BA fails to provide an adequate basis for meaningful consultation with the NMFS, violating the ESA and its implementing regulations. SOS will closely scrutinize the resulting biological opinion ("BIO") to ensure that it is consistent with existing documentation and the best science.

<sup>4</sup> The Corps may not issue any permit for a discharge that does not comply with these guidelines. 33 C.F.R. § 320.4(a)(1); Friends of the Earth v. Hartz, 800 F.2d 822, 830 (9<sup>th</sup> Cir. 1986) ("The Section 404 permit process is governed simultaneously by Corps regulations, 33 C.F.R. Parts 320-29, and by EPA guidelines, 40 C.F.R. Part 230. Both sets of rules must be observed."). Thus, the duty to comply with the 404(b)(1) guidelines is distinct from the Corps' public interest review under 33 U.S.C. § 230.

40

Section 7 of the ESA requires any federal agency undertaking an action that may affect listed salmon or steelhead to consult with NMFS. 16 U.S.C. § 1536(a)(2). The presence of multiple species listed under the ESA has necessitated the initiation of consultation through the preparation of the BA that accompanies this DEIS. The ESA mandates that the BA "shall evaluate the potential effects of the action on listed and proposed species and designated and proposed critical habitat and determine whether any such species or habitat are likely to be adversely affected by the action." 50 C.F.R. § 402.12(c). See also 16 U.S.C. § 1536(c). This proposed action would undoubtedly affect numerous listed salmonids, which triggers formal consultation with NMFS.

A BA provides the foundation for consultation and should supply NMFS with enough background data to enable NMFS to use the information in the BA, together with other relevant information, to formulate a BiOp on the proposed agency action. Unfortunately, the poor analysis of the actions proposed, the conclusory statements, and lack of a cumulative effects inquiry in this BA fall far short of the ESA's requirements for biological assessments. The BA is largely a re-regulation of the DEIS, with no additional analysis of the potential impacts to listed salmonids. Unfortunately, just like the cursory analysis in the DEIS, the BA suffers from the same flaws discussed above.

The BA roughly sketches some effects of the proposed project on listed salmonids, but fails to discuss any detail on those effects or their long-term implications. In addition, the baseline of the current habitat for listed salmonids in the project area is not discussed. A thorough discussion of the impacts of current management practices is a necessary and useful starting point for an adequate BA. That discussion is missing from the BA but, standing alone, would not satisfy the more crucial requirement that a BA "evaluate the potential effects of the action." 50 C.F.R. § 402.12(c). To be meaningful or useful to NMFS and to the public, the BA must fully evaluate all of the effects of current management and the potential effects of proposed alternative actions.

41

In addition to these procedural flaws, the DEIS and the BA fail to fully address the degradation of critical habitat associated with dredging. Section 7 of the ESA prohibits any federal action that will "result in the destruction or adverse modification of" critical habitat. The portion of the Snake and Columbia Rivers affected by this project have been designated as critical habitat for several ESA-listed salmonids. The BA largely dismisses critical habitat considerations, however, simply because listed species will (for the most part) not be present in the area during dredging. See App. F, F-34. The presence or absence of listed species, however, is hardly the only relevant factor to consider in a critical habitat analysis.<sup>2</sup> NMFS regulations

42

<sup>2</sup> Indeed, as described above, it is not even the most relevant consideration for determining effects to the listed species themselves. There are any number of ways in which the dredging will directly and indirectly impact fish that are ignored in this section.

require that this analysis focus on whether the activity will result in "a direct or indirect alteration that appreciably diminishes the value of the critical habitat for both the survival and recovery of a listed species." 50 C.F.R. § 402.02. A proper analysis must focus on the value of the critical habitat for future use in the recovery of the species, not - as the BA does here - solely on whether listed species currently utilize the habitat, or will be present when the action takes place.<sup>3</sup> Further, there is a dearth of analysis on the over-winning of sub-yearling fall chinook in the impacted area or fall chinook spawning in the tributaries that will be dredged. Similarly, the BA dismisses the impacts of toxic contamination to the critical habitat by asserting that it will take steps to treat sediments when they are "visually contaminated." Id. at F-33. The Corps does not explain how it will conduct this visual survey or what standards will apply.

43

See 18

#### Consistency with Other Salmon Recovery Documents

When the Corps' DEIS is viewed in the context of recent documents that serve as a basis for salmon recovery in the Columbia Basin, it becomes apparent that this document minimizes or ignores much of the guidance outlined in these documents. This is especially clear in respect to the Federal Courts' document, Conservation of Columbia Basin Salmon Recovery Strategy.

44

The overall premise of the Salmon Recovery Strategy states that "[i]f it is time for citizens, governments, and special interests in the Columbia River Basin to collectively take immediate and sustainable actions to rebuild the health of the Basin" (Executive Summary, 12). The DEIS ignores the issue of sustainability. This is particularly true in respect to the Corps' plan for the "Beneficial Use" of dredged materials for the purpose of creation of shallow water rearing habitat.

The Salmon Recovery Strategy emphasizes that there is a great need for information concerning maintenance habitat projects. Included is the need to identify responses of habitat improvements in large rivers-especially the Columbia River Basin-to determine the relationship of the size of improvement to the size of impact on the environment (Salmon Recovery Strategy, Vol. II, 21). To achieve these informational needs the plan calls for "rigorous monitoring and evaluation action plans that may lead to changes in . . . identification of cause and effect relationships." (Vol. II, 21) The existence of such uncertainty does not excuse poorly assessed projects but, as explicitly stated in the Strategy, the "ongoing uncertainties simply emphasize the importance of accountability, monitoring, and evaluation." (Ex. Summary, 5).

See 20

The proposed action for "beneficial use" as described in the DEIS does not incorporate this form of monitoring and evaluation with respect to the impact of the proposed project upon

<sup>3</sup> In any event, the BA focuses exclusively on whether or not fish will be disturbed by "dredged material removal actions." Id. at F-34. The Corps does not inquire whether the habitat will be degraded by disposal of dredging spoils in the river.

January 7, 2002  
Page 17

salmon and the environment. The Corps takes care to address monitoring of the engineering integrity of this project but largely ignores scientific credibility by foregoing actions to initiate the rigorous monitoring and interagency approach as mandated by the Recovery Strategy.

The Corps continues to insist on proceeding with a large-scale habitat project in an area of special informational needs, and many unknowns, without utilizing a scientifically credible process. The result of not having a scientifically rigorous, coordinated effort is clearly described in the Strategy. That lack of adherence "will not only render any monitoring program useless, but will also undercut the importance of the management actions themselves." (Vol. 1, 55)

#### Conclusion

The Corps' recent announcement that it will not pursue breaching the lower Snake dams at this time did not contemplate many of the issues raised in this DEIS: the monetary expense and environmental consequences of continually maintaining a navigation channel, ever higher levees, and the fact that LGD is not engineered to accommodate the influx of sediment without Asotin Dam. While this DEIS and decision process presents an opportunity for consideration of dam breach or other non-dredging alternatives, the Corps failed to take the opportunity. Instead, it presents a legally flawed and factually unsupported justification for an expensive, long-term program to continue a "business as usual" approach to river management. Instead of moving closer to a normative, natural river ecosystem, as called for in the 2000 BIOp, the Corps continues to propose actions that degrade it. SOS urges the Corps to take a broader view of its legal responsibilities by giving adequate consideration to non-dredging alternatives and by properly disclosing the full costs, ecological and monetary, of its proposed action.

If you have any questions about these comments, or would like to discuss any matter discussed in these comments, please contact Jan Hasselmann, staff counsel with National Wildlife Federation, at (206) 285-8707 ext. 105.

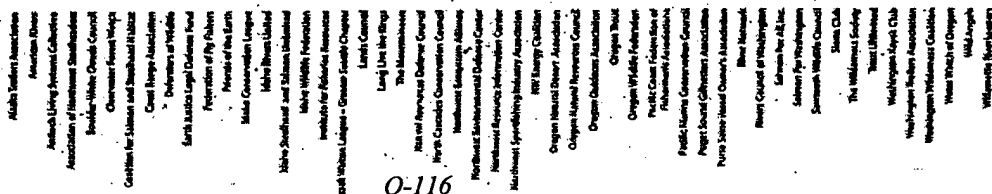
Sincerely,

/s/

Pat Ford, Save Our Wild Salmon  
Jan Hasselmann, National Wildlife Federation  
Bill Sedivy, Idaho Rivers United  
Rob Masonis, American River  
Jeff Curtis, Trout Unlimited  
Bill Arthur, Sierra Club  
Lorenia Warren, Salmon for All  
Glen Spain, Pacific Coast Federation of Fishermen's Associations

January 7, 2002  
Page 18

and Institute for Fisheries Resources  
Shawn Conrrell, Friends of the Earth



November 13, 2000

**Sandy Simmons  
Walla Walla District  
Corps of Engineers  
Environmental Compliance Section  
201 N. Third Ave.  
Walla Walla, Washington 99362-1876**

**Dear Ms. Simmons:**

This letter is written by the Save Our Wild Salmon coalition (SOS) and its undersigned member organizations in order to comment on the Environmental Assessment: Interim Lower Snake, Clearwater, and Mid-Columbia Rivers Dredging (EA) prepared by the US Army Corps of Engineers (Corps) and released to the public October 13, 2000. The EA analyzes actions to be taken by the Corps to dredge the Snake and Clearwater Rivers and determines compliance with the National Environmental Policy Act (NEPA).

With a combined individual membership of 6,000,000, SOS is a coalition of more than 50 sport fishing, commercial fishing, and conservation organizations – local, regional, and national – which seek restoration of salmon stocks throughout the Pacific Northwest to sustainably harvestable numbers. SOS appreciates this opportunity to comment on the Corps' EA. The Columbia River Inter-tribal Fish Commission and the Nez Percé Tribe are also on the EA submitting SOS hereby incorporates those comments by reference.

## Introduction

The science and politics that surround these four dams on the lower Snake River require a wholly different approach to this process. The science clearly supports that removal of these four dams is a necessary part of any plan to restore the endangered salmonids that call the Snake and Clearwater Rivers home. At this point, the determination that these dams will remain in place for the long-term has yet to be made. The National Marine Fisheries Service (NMFS) is in the process of completing its Biological Opinion for the Operation of the Federal Columbia River Power System. That analysis may conclude that the dams remain on a probationary status, waiting to determine whether other measures can recover endangered salmon. In the meantime, a hastily written EA and Biological Assessment (BA) will not suffice to protect these fish from the affects of dredging.

The Corps is authorized to provide for navigation on the Snake River, the purpose of most of this project. That purpose was supported by no justification for this project in the EA. It does state that the channel is currently at ten feet, with fourteen feet being optimal for navigation. There is no identification or discussion of what impacts, if any, the current depth has on barge traffic, what difficulties this may cause, nor any economic effects to upstream ports. Simply because a fourteen foot channel is optimal does not mean that it is necessary. It would seem prudent to delay any dredging while the future of the four dams on the lower Snake River is debated, as this proposal may cause unnecessary harm to listed salmonids.

The Corps has chosen its preferred alternative in this EA based in large measure on cost. Other disposal methods were deemed too costly, given the Corps limited budget.<sup>1</sup> The Corps can not discount certain options based solely on cost; if two alternatives have equal costs and benefits, only then can one be chosen based on cost alone. The EA discounts option (c) as being too costly, without considering whether or not it would be more beneficial to listed salmonids.

It is unclear whether the cost of dredging the Snake and Clearwater Rivers, which is no doubt related to dam retention, was included in the maintenance costs in the Corps' Draft Lower Snake River Juvenile Salmon Migration Feasibility Report/Environmental Impact Statement (Draft EIS). (Appendix L, sect. 3.8.5). The costs of dredging must be included in that EIS process, and those costs must be the same as those estimated in this EA.

Specific comments relating to the EA, Biological Assessment (BA), and water quality are below.

## The Dredging Proposal Requires Preparation Of An EIS

The National Environmental Policy Act ("NEPA") requires federal agencies to prepare an environmental impact statement ("EIS") for any "proposals for . . . major Federal actions significantly affecting the quality of the human environment." 42 U.S.C. § 4332(2)(C). The Corps' dredging proposal, which involves, among other things: (1) moving more than 500,000 cubic yards of dredge material; (2) dredging over a 2-year time frame; and (3) the federal expenditure of approximately \$1.8 million certainly qualifies as such an action.

The Council on Environmental Quality's ("CEQ") NEPA regulations provide that the following factors must be considered when determining whether a federal action will significantly impact the environment: (1) the uniqueness of the affected area or resource; (2) the likelihood that the proposed action will be highly controversial; (3) the degree to which the proposed action may set a precedent for future actions with significant impacts; and (4) whether the action threatens a violation of federal, state, or local environmental law. 40 C.F.R. § 1508.27. An analysis of these factors demonstrates that an EIS must be prepared for dredging plan because: (1) the proposal will affect imperiled salmon and steelhead in one of the most heavily impacted/altered rivers in the basin; (2) the effects of dredging and associated habitat alterations on salmon populations has

<sup>1</sup> In the Corps' analysis of the socio-economic effects of the proposed dredging, there is no analysis of the costs to the fishing communities for going ahead with this project. Section 4.g at p.51. A complete analysis would include affects to both local sportfishing and down river commercial fishing communities.

been the subject of sustained controversy in the scientific community, in the courts, and in the media for many years; (3) the proposal is very likely to set a precedent for the final shape of the long-term plan; and (4) the proposal clearly threatens to violate federal environmental law, such as the Endangered Species Act ("ESA") and the Clean Water Act ("CWA"). discussed in more detail below. Indeed, the proposal for dredging is very similar to actions considered and that would be taken as part of the long-term dredged material management plan. Under these circumstances, the Corps must prepare a full-blown EIS before it can proceed with this project.

#### NEPA Prohibits the Dredging while Completing EIS

The Corps has explicitly recognized that maintenance dredging in the Columbia/Snake River system is a major federal action for which an EIS must be prepared and have actually been working on an EIS for that action. Rather than being independent from the plan being assessed in the EIS, however, the Corps has prepared an EA whose sole purpose is to allow the Corps to complete the very activity that it is analyzing in the EIS pending the completion of that EIS. While perhaps convenient for the Corps, moving forward with just such an interim proposal is anticipated and explicitly barred by NEPA's implementing regulations, which provide that:

- (c) While work on a required environmental impact statement is in progress and the action is not covered by an existing program statement, agencies shall not undertake in the interim any major Federal action covered by the program which may significantly affect the quality of the human environment unless such action:

- (1) Is justified independently of the program;
- (2) Is itself accompanied by an adequate environmental impact statement; and
- (3) Will not prejudice the ultimate decision on the program, interim action "prejudices the ultimate decision on the program when it tends to determine subsequent development or limit alternatives."

40 C.F.R. § 1506.1(c). The proposal analyzed in the EA violates the plain language of these regulations. As discussed above, the dredging is a major federal action significantly affecting the human environment. Indeed, there is nothing to distinguish this project from the activities evaluated in the EIS, and thus there can be no basis to conclude that this project is any less a "major federal action significantly affecting the quality of the human environment" than the activities evaluated in the EIS. It therefore falls within the purview of 40 C.F.R. § 1506.1(c). The EA fails each of the tests required by this regulation, the failure of any one of which renders proceeding with the action without an EIS illegal.

First, the "interim" dredging proposal is not justified independently of the EIS. The EA admits, as it must, that the project will be covered by the final maintenance dredging EIS. As the Corps admits throughout the EA, this project "is the latest in a continuing series of dredging operations to maintain navigation, port, and recreational use of the lower Snake, Clearwater, and Columbia Rivers." Section 4.d.5 at p.46. The project has been proposed only "[b]ecause the Corps needs to dredge prior to 2001 to meet its obligations for navigation channel maintenance, recreation, and wildlife management" and the EIS will not be completed in time. Section 2 at p.3.

That the proposal evaluated in the EA does not have an independent justification is most obvious from the fact that it is merely a modified version of what is likely to be the preferred alternative in the EIS. Indeed, the EA and the long-term EIS stem from precisely the same issues and strive to achieve precisely the same ends, albeit for different periods of time -- both are similar in purpose, need, and scope. For example, Alternative 2 of the Draft long-term EIS is identical to that action proposed here. See Draft EIS at Table 2-4. Even Alternative 4, the Draft EIS' "Preferred Alternative," parallels the EA in that it includes substantially identical elements of the proposal evaluated in the EA. See Draft EIS at 2-47 (describing in-water disposal to create shallow-water habitat identical to that proposed in the EA). Clearly, there is no different justification for the adoption of the interim proposal than for the nearly identical preferred alternative likely to be offered by the long-term EIS. Rather than being "justified independently of the program," the dredging stems from precisely the same motivations as does the potential long-term EIS. Indeed, given that the actions provided for in the EA are very similar to those outlined for the long-term dredging plan, it is likely that the actions proposed by the EA would, in effect, be the first year's implementation of the long-term dredging plan.

Second, and most obviously, the EA runs afoul of 40 C.F.R. § 1506.1(c)(2) because the Corps has not prepared an EIS for the interim dredging. This NEPA regulation makes absolutely clear that the mere fact that an interim proposal will be superseded by a more long-term action in the future does not excuse defendants from preparing a full EIS when, as is true here, the interim proposal is a major federal action in its own right.

Third, the Corps' EA violates 40 C.F.R. § 1506.1(c)(3) because the implementation of the interim proposal will prejudice the ultimate decision on the program by tending to determine the development and outcome of the long-term plan. As discussed above, the proposed dredging amounts to little more than the first year of the long-term plan. Because the long-term plan contains many of the elements contained in the proposal analyzed in the EA, it is difficult to see the interim dredging proposal as anything more than a proving ground for methods that may be used in the long-term plan.

In sum, the Corps' proposal amounts to the premature implementation of alternatives that have not yet been fully disclosed and analyzed through NEPA's EIS process. NEPA's regulations, and the policy underlying the statute itself, were intended to prevent such actions from moving forward before they were fully analyzed in an EIS. SOS urges the agency to heed the policy, purpose, and plain language of the statute and prepare an EIS for the interim dredging proposal.

**The EA Does Not Present Sufficient Information Or Evidence To Determine Whether The Project Will "Significantly Affect The Quality Of The Human Environment."**

The fundamental purposes of NEPA, are to guarantee that: (1) federal agencies take a "hard look" at the consequences of their actions before the actions occur by ensuring "that the agency, in reaching its decision, will have available, and will carefully consider, detailed information concerning significant environmental impacts;" *Robertson v. Methow Valley Citizens Council*, 490 U.S. 332, 349 (1989); and (2) "the relevant information will be made available to the larger audience that may also play a role in both the decisionmaking process and the implementation of

that decision," *id.* at 349. In short, NEPA requires federal agencies to look before they leap. Unfortunately, the EA fails to serve this critical function.

An agency's failure to include and analyze information that is important, significant, or essential renders an EIS or an EA inadequate -- for, without such detailed information, there is no way for the public or the agency to adequately assess the impacts of a proposed action. See *California v. Bergland*, 483 F. Supp. 465, 495 (E.D. Cal. 1980), *aff'd sub nom. California v. Block*, 690 F.2d 753 (9th Cir. 1982) (by failing to disclose key data, "the Forest Service effectively undercut the twin goals of environmental statements: informed decisionmaking, and full disclosure").

A complete accounting of the water quality impacts resulting from the removal and displacement of sediment during dredging and disposal is not presented in the EA. The dredge material is known to contain several types of pollutants including high nutrient levels; small amounts of herbicides, pesticides and dioxin; some heavy metals and the sediments themselves. Stirring up these pollutants will influence certain water quality attributes such as the chemistry and clarity, with subsequent impacts to aquatic organisms. Specifically, this action will impact water quality by increasing turbidity, and potentially altering dissolved oxygen, temperature and pH. A comprehensive analysis of these potential water quality impacts must be conducted before the Corps can conclude that water quality impacts will not occur.

The Corps states that "the proposed action is not likely to adversely affect individuals of the listed salmon stocks" without providing clear and scientifically supported evidence. Section 404(b)(1) Evaluation, at p.11. The volume of relocated sediment (approximately 244,269 cubic yards in 2000-2001 (Section 2 at p.5)), caused by the dredging is of particular concern. The lower Snake River has a large sediment load that would be exacerbated by the dredging through resuspension of sediments into the water column. Increased sediment has particularly harmful habitat impacts, and negatively affects all life cycles of fish. Sediment deposition causes an increase in cobble embeddedness, which degrades habitat quality. Sediment is also harmful to fry and juvenile fish. Fine sediment causes gill irritation and metabolic stress, and can reduce the growth rate of juveniles. Sediment can also affect fish downstream and even system-wide.

The Corps has not provided data on the presence of fall chinook and steelhead adult, juvenile, and fry life stages from the period of December 15, 2000 through March 1, 2001. Even if few threatened salmonids are present at the time of the scheduled dredging, it is important that they not be harmed. Disturbances to ESA listed species and habitat alteration resulting from the actual dredging would be in violation of ESA, which prohibits harassment of ESA listed species and destruction of critical habitat. Furthermore, if the dredging activities continue into late March, potential impacts to out migrants of salmon and steelhead may occur.

The Corps may not, as it has done throughout this EA, ignore relevant studies and rely upon conclusory statements and unsupported assertions to satisfy NEPA's "hard look" requirement. SOS believes that these deficiencies present an inaccurate picture of the impacts of the proposal discussed in the EA to the public, making it impossible for anyone, including the Corps, to draw any reasoned conclusions about the environmental impacts of the proposal, much less to decide whether it will significantly affect the human environment and will require preparation of an EIS.

See 16,  
17, 37  
& 38

See 40

O-118

#### The EA Fails To Analyze the Cumulative Impacts of Other Actions That Affect Snake River Salmon And Steelhead.

Perhaps the most glaring omission in the EA is the Corps' wholesale failure to consider cumulative impacts in its analysis. The short 2-paragraph discussion of cumulative impacts hardly satisfies the duty that the Corps take a hard look at the impacts of the interim dredging proposal. See Section 4 at p.53. In order to ensure that the combined effects of separate activities do not escape consideration, NEPA requires that federal agencies consider cumulative environmental impacts in their environmental analyses. A cumulative impact is:

the impact on the environment which results from the incremental impact of the action when added to other past, present, and reasonably foreseeable future actions regardless of what agency (federal or non-federal) or person undertakes such other actions. Cumulative impacts can result from individually minor but collectively significant actions taking place over a period of time. 40 C.F.R. § 1508.7

The EA falls far short of satisfying a single one of these requirements. For example, the Corps vaguely alludes to, but nowhere describes in any detail, dredging that may occur in 2001-2002. See, e.g., Section 2 at p.3; Section 3.d.2 at p.11; Section 4.a.2 at p.16. Nowhere, however, does the EA attempt to discuss the cumulative impacts of these activities. In addition, the Corps has recently analyzed a project to deepen the Lower Columbia River -- an action that, if approved, will impact Snake River juvenile and adult salmon and steelhead as they migrate through the lowest reach of the Columbia River to many of the same ways as this proposal. Despite the similarities between this project and the proposal evaluated in the EA -- let alone the fact that the Lower Columbia project has been analyzed and is therefore clearly "reasonably foreseeable" -- the EA does not mention this massive project, let alone analyze its impacts in conjunction with the proposed action.

These examples are by no means exclusive. There are numerous other, easily identifiable actions and conditions that impact Snake River stocks, including, but not limited to: continuing habitat destruction and modification from on-going and proposed land-management activities; Snake River Basin water rights adjudication; and upstream water releases to protect resident fish. All of these activities and factors -- whether they be in the development stage, or completed projects -- must be considered in the Corps' cumulative effects analysis. There is no way for the Corps to take a "hard look" at the environmental consequences of the proposal, without considering these types of cumulative impacts. The absence of any meaningful cumulative effects analysis in the EA demands that the Corps prepare an EIS for this project.

NEPA "emphasize[s] the importance of coherent and comprehensive up-front environmental analysis to ensure informed decision making to the end that 'the agency will not act on incomplete information, only to regret its decision after it is too late to correct'." *Blue Mountains Biodiversity Project v. Blackwood*, 161 F.3d 1208, 1216 (9<sup>th</sup> Cir. 1998). The EA's perfunctory and incomplete discussion of cumulative effects fails to satisfy fundamental requirement. The EA's failure to analyze all past, present, and reasonably foreseeable future actions results in a

skewed, and ultimately inaccurate picture of the impacts of the proposed actions, leading to the kind of "blinders-on" decision-making that NEPA is designed to prevent.

#### The EA fails To Consider an Adequate Range Of Alternatives

NEPA, §101(2)(C)(iii), requires that an EA contain a discussion of the "alternatives to the proposed action." The discussion of alternatives is at "the heart" of the NEPA process. 40 C.F.R. §1502.14. The CEQ regulations require the agency to "rigorously explore and objectively evaluate all reasonable alternatives." 40 C.F.R. §1502.14(a). However, while the agency need not consider "every device and thought conceivable by the mind of man," an agency is not free to ignore "an appropriate range of alternatives." *Vermont Yankee Nuclear Power Corp. v. Natural Resources Defense Council, Inc.*, 435 U.S. 519, 551 (1978). *Resources Limited v. Robertson*, 35 F.3d 1300, 1307 (9th Cir. 1993). The failure to consider all reasonable alternatives is fatal to the adequacy of an agency's NEPA analysis. *Idaho Conservation League v. Mumma*, 956 F.2d 1508, 1519 (9th Cir. 1992). ("The existence of a viable, but unexamined alternative renders an environmental impact statement inadequate.")

Stripping away the alternatives given only brief consideration in the EA, the Corps analyzes only two alternatives to dredging: the proposed action and "no action." Such a narrow range of alternatives does not fulfill NEPA's mandate to rigorously explore alternatives. For example, the Court in *Commonwealth of Massachusetts v. Clark*, 594 F.Supp. 1373 (D. Mass. 1984), found that the Department of Interior had not considered an adequate range of alternatives in its analysis of an offshore oil drilling proposal. Of the thirteen alternatives presented in the document, the court found that, "once the illegal and overlapping alternatives are removed from the FEIS, the Secretary was presented with basically only two different configurations for the sale." The FEIS is hopelessly skewed in favor of only small deletions from the proposed action." *Id.* at 1380.

The EA's failure to consider a reasonable range of alternatives is even more troubling in light of the fact that many alternatives clearly exist. For example, even the "no action" alternative is given short shrift in the EA. Citing the need for the Corps to provide for navigation, the EA dismisses summarily the possibility of waiting to dredge until the completion of the long-term EIS (the "No Action" alternative). Section 3.a. There is no discussion of whether, or to what extent, the navigation channel does not provide for navigation. Indeed, the Corps tacitly admits that navigation could continue even without dredging, conceding that "[b]arge operators would possibly lighten their loads to prevent grounding." Section 3.a. While perhaps not the preferred economic alternative for barge operators, consideration of an alternative that includes reconfiguration of barge routes or timing for shipping during periods of higher flows clearly merits further consideration where, as here, the proposed activity will impact several endangered and threatened species. Consideration of such an alternative is especially necessary in light of the fact that the Corps has not produced a final EIS for partial dam removal, an alternative that, if approved, would render dredging unnecessary and costly. SOS strongly urges the Corps to explore this and all alternatives in further detail in an EIS.

See 11

#### Clean Water Act

#### The Proposal Does Not Satisfy 404(b)(1) guidelines.

See 38,  
39 & 40

The same deficiencies present in the Corps' NEPA analysis also infect the agency's 404(b)(1) analysis. In addition to having to analyze the cumulative effects of its permitting decisions pursuant to NEPA and the CWA, the Corps must evaluate cumulative impacts pursuant to EPA's § 404(b)(1) guidelines, 40 C.F.R. § 230. These guidelines require the Corps to determine that a § 404 permit will not "cause or contribute to significant degradation of the waters of the United States." 40 C.F.R. § 230.10(c). This finding must be "based upon factual determinations, evaluations, and tests." *Id.* In making this required determination, the Corps must consider the "cumulative effects on the aquatic ecosystem," which are defined as:

The changes in an aquatic ecosystem that are attributable to the collective effect of a number of individual discharges of dredged or fill material. Although the impact of a particular discharge may constitute a minor change in itself, the cumulative effect of numerous such piecemeal changes can result in a major impairment of the water resources and interfere with the productivity and water quality of existing aquatic ecosystems.

40 C.F.R. § 230.11(g)(1). In carrying out this analysis, the Corps must predict the cumulative impacts "to the extent reasonable and practical." 40 C.F.R. § 230.11(g)(2).

The EA contains no such analysis. Mirroring its inadequate assessment of cumulative impacts under NEPA, the Corps glosses over this requirement with one sentence, concluding, without providing any supporting evidence, that "[n]o cumulative effects have been identified or anticipated." App. A at 2.(P)(3)(b). Such perfunctory analysis falls far short of the analysis contemplated by 40 C.F.R. § 230.11(g).

#### The Proposal Does Not Comply With Washington State Water Quality Standards

40 C.F.R. § 230.10(b)(1) prohibits any discharge of dredge or fill material if it "causes or contributes . . . to violations of any applicable State water quality standard." As courts have recently reinforced, the Corps must comply with numeric and narrative standards, as well as the State's anti-degradation rules in the lower Snake River, 33 U.S.C. § 1323(e), National Wildlife Fed'n v. U.S. Army Corps of Engineers, 92 F.Supp. 2d 1072 (D.Or. 2000). The proposal discussed in the EA runs afoul of these requirements.

The Clean Water Act requires each State to develop specific water quality criteria that ensure preservation of designated uses. 40 C.F.R. §§ 131.6(e) and 131.11(e)(1). These criteria can be numerical, narrative, or both. For example, for the lower Snake River, Washington has established a specific numeric temperature criteria of 20 degrees Celsius. The State, however, also has established a narrative standard that requires Class A waters to meet or exceed the needs of salmonid migration, rearing, spawning, and harvest WAC 173-201A-030(2)(e-b).

Washington has also enacted water quality standards for the purpose of establishing "water quality standards for surface waters of the state of Washington consistent with public health and public enjoyment thereof, and the propagation and protection of fish, shellfish, and wildlife." WAC 173-201A-010(1). Pursuant to that purpose, the state's anti-degradation rule mimics EPA's regulations and requires that for all waters, regardless of degradation, "existing beneficial uses shall be maintained and protected and no further degradation which would interfere with or become injurious to existing beneficial uses shall be allowed." WAC 173-201A-070(1). For high quality waters, "the existing water quality shall be protected and pollution of said waters which will reduce the existing quality shall not be allowed, except in those instances where" after public participation, an overriding consideration of public interest will be served; all discharges will be provided all known, available, and reasonable methods of prevention, control, and treatment; and "the lower water quality shall still be of high enough quality to fully support all existing beneficial uses." WAC 173-201A-070(4). The proposal violates both of these standards by threatening harm to aquatic life, including the ESA-listed salmonids, protected by both the narrative standards and anti-degradation rules. See pages 4 and 5.

In addition, the Water Quality Standards for Surface Waters of the State of Washington specifies that for Class A Waters, the occurrence of toxic concentrations "shall be below those which have the potential either singularly or cumulatively to adversely affect characteristic water uses, cause acute or chronic conditions to the most sensitive biota dependent upon those waters, or adversely affect public health, as determined by the department." WAC 173-201A-010(6). The Corps has not provided the supporting scientific evidence to determine whether the presence of sediment-associated contaminants and the potential effects of their resuspension from dredging will be consistent with the State of Washington Surface Water Quality Standards. An ecosystem level analysis of the potential exposure to toxic contaminants is required in order to provide a reasonable assurance that public health and aquatic wildlife will not be negatively impacted through exposure to these contaminants during and after dredging operations.

#### Failure to Comply with the Endangered Species Act

SOS appreciates the inclusion of the Biological Assessment (BA) with the EA, but we believe that the BA fails to provide an adequate basis for meaningful consultation with the NMFS, violating the ESA and its implementing regulations.

Section 7 of the ESA requires any federal agency undertaking an action that may affect listed salmon or steelhead to consult with NMFS, 16 U.S.C. § 1536(a)(2). The presence of multiple species listed under the ESA has necessitated the initiation of consultation through the preparation of the BA that accompanies this EA. The ESA mandates that the BA "shall evaluate the potential effects of the action on listed and proposed species and designated and proposed critical habitat and determine whether any such species or habitat are likely to be adversely

<sup>1</sup> This also raises an additional problem with the Corps' cumulative impacts analysis. A potential effect of moving these sediments from the river bottom to the riverbank is their exposure to wind and other elements should dam breaching become the preferred alternative in the Corps' Draft EIS. There is no analysis of this potential in the EA, nor is this mentioned as a benefit for selection of upland disposal.

affected by the action." 50 C.F.R. § 402.12(a). See also 16 U.S.C. § 1536(c). This proposed action would undoubtedly affect numerous listed salmonids, which triggers formal consultation with NMFS. Formal consultation results in a Biological Opinion (BO), to determine if the adverse effect will jeopardize the species or destroy or adversely modify critical habitat. 16 U.S.C. § 1536(a)(2).

A BA provides the foundation for consultation and should supply NMFS with enough background data to enable NMFS to "use the information in the biological assessment, together with other relevant information if necessary, to formulate a biological opinion on the proposed agency action." Dan Rohlf, *The Endangered Species Act: A Guide to Its Protections and Implementation*, 106 (1989). Unfortunately, the poor analysis of the actions proposed, the conclusory statements, and lack of a cumulative effects inquiry in this BA fall far short of the ESA's requirements for biological assessments. The BA is simply a reorganization of the EA, with no additional analysis of the potential impacts to listed species, most notably salmonids. Unfortunately, just like the cursory analysis in the EA, the BA suffers from the same scientific flaws discussed above.

See 42

The BA roughly attributes some effects of the proposed project on listed salmonids, but little detail of those effects, nor the long-term impacts are discussed. In addition, the baseline of the current habitat for listed salmonids in the project area is not discussed. A thorough discussion of the impacts of current management practices is a necessary and useful starting point for an adequate BA. That discussion is missing from the BA but, standing alone, would not satisfy the more crucial requirement that a BA "evaluate the potential effects of the action." 50 C.F.R. § 402.12(a). To be meaningful or useful to NMFS and to the public, the BA must fully evaluate all of the effects of current management and the potential effects of proposed alternative actions.

#### Consistency with Other Salmon Recovery Documents

See 45

When the Corps' EA is viewed in the context of recent documents that serve as a basis for salmon recovery in the Columbia Basin, it becomes apparent that the this EA minimizes or ignores much of the guidance outlined in these documents. This is especially clear in respect to the Federal Caucus' document, *Conservation of Columbia Basin Salmon Recovery Strategy*.

The overall premise of the Salmon Recovery Strategy states that "[i]t is time for citizens, governments, and special interests in the Columbia River Basin to collectively take immediate and sustainable actions to rebuild the health of the Basin" (Executive Summary, 12). While the Corps' EA does act upon the immediate, it largely ignores the issue of sustainability. This is particularly true in respect to the Corps' plan for the "Beneficial Use" of dredged materials for the purpose of creation of shallow water rearing habitat.

The Salmon Recovery Strategy emphasizes that there is a great need for information concerning mainstem habitat projects. Included is the need to identify responses of habitat improvements in large rivers—especially the Columbia River Basin—to determine the relationship of the size of improvement to the size of impact on the environment (Salmon Recovery Strategy, Vol. II, 21). To achieve these informational needs the plan calls for "rigorous monitoring and evaluation action plans that may lead to changes in . . . identification of cause and effect relationships" (Vol.

11. 21) The existence of such uncertainties does not excuse poorly assessed projects but, as explicitly stated in the Strategy, the "ongoing uncertainties simply emphasize the importance of accountability, monitoring, and evaluation" (Ex. Summary, 5).

See 20

The proposed action for beneficial use as described in the EA, does not incorporate this form of monitoring and evaluation in respect to the impact of the proposed project upon salmon and the environment. The Corps takes care to address monitoring of the engineering integrity of this project but largely ignores scientific credibility by foregoing actions to initiate the rigorous monitoring and interagency approach as mandated by the Recovery Strategy.

The Corps acknowledges that such a program is being sought through the establishment of the RDT. As described by the Corps the RDT will, "establish sampling and testing procedures, assist with development of a monitoring plan, insure adherence to environmental laws, and involve other groups for consistency with local plans" Section 3 d.2 at p.11-12. Despite the existence of a group that will allow compliance with the Recovery Strategy, the Corps continues to insist on proceeding with a large-scale habitat project in an area of special informational needs, and many unknowns, without utilizing a scientifically credible process. The result of not having a scientifically rigorous, coordinated effort is clearly described in the Strategy. This lack of adherence "will not only render any monitoring program useless, but will also undercut the importance of the management actions themselves." (Vol. 1, 55)

Again, the choice being made by the Corps is to forgo a "well organized implementation process" and to instead put the Corps' commitment and compliance to a strong interagency approach to salmon recovery into question. The need for interagency actions now is evidenced often in the Recovery plan as success, "hinges on active and effective leadership and significantly improved coordination among federal, state, tribal and local agencies." (Ex. Summary, 10).

The commitment to the Salmon Recovery Strategy is put into further doubt by the way the Corps' summarizes its priorities. As stated, "It is Corps policy to dispose of dredged material associated with the construction or maintenance dredging if navigation projects in a manner that is least costly, is consistent with sound engineering practice, and that meets federal environmental standards" Section 2 at p.3. The need to go beyond this policy has already been made evident by the continued decline of endangered salmon and steelhead populations.

In addition, NMFS has determined through its Biological Opinion that the current state of the operation the Columbia River system will not sufficiently reduce the risk to these species and therefore requires aggressive salmon recovery measures including those strategies outlined in the Federal Caucus' Recovery Strategy. The Corps needs to follow through on changes in policy and planning immediately in order to put salmon on equal footing with concerns of navigation. While these measures are not sufficient, by themselves, to recover sustainably harvestable populations of salmon and steelhead, they correctly recognize the need for fundamental changes in the management of the Snake and Columbia Rivers. In disappointing contrast to these recent pronouncements, the action proposed in this EA demonstrates the Corps' intent to continue "business as usual" on the Snake River.

In sum, NEPA, the Clean Water Act, and the ESA require more for listed species and water quality than the current EA and BA provide. Thank you for the opportunity to comment. If you have any questions, or would like to discuss this matter in more detail, please do not hesitate to contact us.

Sincerely,

*Chris Wagon for:*

Pat Ford, Save Our Wild Salmon

Bill Arthur, Sierra Club

Tim Stearns, National Wildlife Federation

Rob Masonis, American Rivers

Shawn Canbrell, Friends of the Earth

Glen Spain, Pacific Coast Federation of Fishermen's Associations and  
Institute for Fisheries Resources

Lorena Warren, Salmon for All

Bill Sedivy, Idaho Rivers United

Cc: Donna Darm, National Marine Fisheries Service  
Charles Fiddley, Environmental Protection Agency, Region X  
Tom Fitzsimmons, Washington Department of Ecology  
Jennifer M. Balcher, Washington Department of Natural Resources  
Dr. Jeffrey P. Koenings, Washington Department of Fish and Wildlife  
Stephanie Halliwick, Oregon Department of Environmental Quality

**Organization**  
Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

**Comment 1**

*The DEIS is inadequate in many respects, and the Corps' preferred alternative needlessly threatens to harm imperiled salmon and steelhead inhabiting the Columbia-Snake Rivers.*

**Response**

The Corps realizes that dredging and disposal of material in the lower Snake River and McNary Reservoir may have negative impacts to some ESA-listed fish in the project areas (DMMP - Appendix F). However in the NMFS Biological Opinion, it is stated, "The NMFS has determined that the effects of the proposed actions will not jeopardize the continued existence of endangered SR sockeye, threatened SRF chinook, threatened SRSS chinook, threatened SRS steelhead, endangered UCRS chinook, endangered UCR steelhead, or threatened MCR steelhead or result in the adverse modification or destruction of their Critical Habitat. The determination of no jeopardy is based upon the current status of the species, the environmental baseline for the action area, and the effects of the proposed actions."

**Organization**  
Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

**Comment 2**

*Non-dredging (or reduced dredging) alternatives, which would be safer for fish, are not analyzed or considered. . . the Corps states that its goal is to pursue the lowest-cost alternative that does not violate federal environmental law. This is hardly a lofty standard, yet one that the actions analyzed in this DEIS still fail to meet.*

**Response**

Non-dredging and reduced dredging alternatives were considered in the planning process and are documented in Sections 2.2.1 - 2.2.3. The text in these sections has been revised to include an expanded discussion of why these measures would not adequately address the sedimentation problem in the five reservoirs. The alternatives evaluated in the DMMP/EIS meet the purpose and need stated in Section 1.2. The alternatives also comply with the Corps' Planning Guidance Notebook, Engineering Regulation 1105-2-100, which states that "It is the Corps of Engineers policy to accomplish the disposal of dredged material associated with the construction or maintenance dredging of navigation projects in the least costly manner. Disposal is to be consistent with sound engineering practice and meet all Federal environmental standards. . . . The Corps also considered and, wherever possible, integrated components of alternatives that would minimize impacts to or even benefit aquatic resources. Section 1.8 has been expanded to discuss the role of the Local Sediment Management Group in addressing changes in upstream land management to reduce erosion and sedimentation, as well as their role in identifying and evaluating opportunities for beneficial uses of dredged material."

Based on its own analysis and comments received from the regulatory agencies, the Corps believes the four action alternatives that were analyzed are cost-effective and are in compliance with environmental laws.

**Organization**  
Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

**Comment 3**

*One of the more disturbing features of the Corps' plan is that it entirely dismisses dam-breach*

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

*scenarios, which would obviate the need for expensive and risky navigation dredging and levee construction.*

**Response**

Breaching any of the dams would not meet the purpose of maintaining the authorized navigation channel within the five reservoirs. Therefore, dam breaching was not considered as an alternative. However, this does not mean that possible dam breaching was not considered in the preparation of the DMMP/EIS. Section 1.6 of the DMMP/EIS addresses the relationship of the DMMP/EIS to the Lower Snake River Juvenile Salmon Migration Feasibility Study (Feasibility Study). The Feasibility Study analyzed the impacts of breaching the four lower Snake River dams as one of the alternatives. Therefore the DMMP/EIS did not repeat this analysis. However, the preferred alternative in the Feasibility Study is Major System Improvements (Adaptive Migration), which includes modifying the dams, optimizing voluntary spill, and implementing operational modifications for fish transportation. Even though this alternative does not include dam breaching, the 2000 National Marine Fisheries Service Biological Opinion calls for major progress reports in 2003, 2005, and 2008. The 2008 report must include a determination of whether or not to pursue dam breaching. Until such a decision is made and Congress authorizes dam breaching, the Corps has the responsibility to maintain the navigation in the lower Snake River as authorized by Congress.

**Organization**  
Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

**Comment 4**

*If nothing else, the Corps should not be moving ahead with a major long-term project with serious impacts to aquatic species until a final decision on dam breach is made.*

**Response**

The decision whether or not to pursue breaching of the four lower Snake River dams may not be made until the 2008 checkpoint. Changes in the need for navigation on the lower Snake River based on that decision will not likely be made until sometime after 2008. In the interim the Corps needs to continue its long-term planning to meet its responsibility to maintain the navigation channel. It should be noted that, even if the four lower Snake River dams are breached, there would still be a sediment issue (and the need for dredged material management) in McNary Reservoir.

Also see the response to comment 3 above.

**Organization**  
Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

**Comment 5**

*Instead, if (the Corps) has presented four virtually identical alternatives that differ from each other in only the most marginal respects. This is hardly a sufficient scope of different alternatives to offer a reasoned choice of options: absent meaningful consideration of non-dredging or reduced dredging.*

**Response**

The range of alternatives meets the project purpose and need. Non-dredging and reduced dredging alternatives were considered. The Corps was unable to identify any non-dredging alternatives that would preclude the need for dredging. Reducing sediment generated by land use practices was considered, but would not eliminate the need for dredging. Although the Corps has

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

no authority to change land use practices on non-Corps property, the Corps plans to use the Local Sediment Management Group to pursue possible modifications to land use practices to reduce the future need for dredging.

#### Organization

Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

#### Comment 6

*Clearly, a "no action" alternative that involves as much "action" as this one is invalid to meet the purposes described above, even if continued dredging was truly required, which SOS disputes.*

#### Response

When preparing National Environmental Policy Act (NEPA) documents, the "No Action" alternative can also be called the "No Change" alternative, as in no change in the current way of doing business. For the DMMP/EIS, "no action" was defined as no change in the way the Corps is currently maintaining the navigation channel, port facilities, boat basins, or irrigation intakes. This interpretation is described in the Council on Environmental Quality publication "NEPA's Forty Most Asked Questions," which states that where "on-going programs initiated under existing legislation or regulations will continue, even as new plans are developed...." "no action" is "no change" from current management direction or level of management intensity." This guidance further states that: "To construct an alternative that is based on no management at all would be a useless academic exercise. Therefore, the "no action" alternative may be thought of in terms of continuing with the present course of action until that action is changed." (46 Federal Register 18026, as amended, 51 Federal Register 15618).

#### Organization

Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

#### Comment 7

*The Corps failed to evaluate non-dredging (or reduced dredging) alternatives such as lighter barges or reduced commodity shipping.*

#### Response

The Corps evaluated a variety of non-dredging and reduced dredging measures. See responses to comments 2 and 5 above. In addition, the response to comment 29 below provides detailed discussion of light-loading barges.

#### Organization

Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

#### Comment 8

*The Corps presents the Congressional authorization to pursue dredging, see DEIS I-5, as if it requires that the Corps continue dredging. Congress authorized dredging, but does not require it.*

#### Response

The legislative history of lower Snake River navigation indicates Congress intended for the lower Snake River to have a navigation channel 14 feet deep and 250 feet wide up to, and including, Lewiston, Idaho. The Corps plans to continue to carry out the intentions of the United States Congress as closely as possible.

Final DMMP/EIS

July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

#### Organization

Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

#### Comment 9

*A further example of the DEIS' myopic focus on intensive dredging is its failure to meaningfully address methods to reduce sediment input into the rivers, which would reduce substantially the need to dredge. NEPA requires consideration of reasonable alternatives like this one even if they are not within the Corps' jurisdiction. 30 C.F.R. 1502.14 (c). SOS urges the Corps to evaluate opportunities to work cooperatively with state, federal and private land owners and managers to reduce sediment input into the Columbia basin streams as an alternative to continued high-impact dredging.... Another alternative the Corps should have considered is breaching Lower Granite Dam.*

#### Response

The Corps did examine possible ways to reduce sediment input into the rivers. The only potentially viable methods are changing land use practices and installing bendway weirs. Neither of these methods would totally stop sediment from entering the rivers or being deposited in unacceptable locations. The Corps plans to work through the Local Sediment Management Group (LSMG) to encourage land use managers to adopt practices that would reduce sediment input. The Corps also proposes to study bendway weirs if the decision is made in 2008 that the Snake River dams will remain intact and functional.

In-water structures, such as bendway weirs, have been looked at in the past and were evaluated as part of the development of the DMMP (See Section 2.2.3.2 of the DMMP/EIS). Structures like bendway weirs can increase water velocity and impact flow direction, but sediments will accumulate behind them. Specifically, bendway weirs would not be appropriate in the Lewiston/Clarkston area because they would raise the water surface during high flows and could then over-top the levee. Keeping the navigation channel clear and the high-flow water surface level down are goals of the plan.

Bendway weirs may be an appropriate option in other areas where water surface elevation isn't as critical as at Lewiston. Bendway weirs, or other appropriate non-dredging technologies, may be considered at other locations to address limited sedimentation on a case-by-case basis. The Corps and LSMG may evaluate use of such a technologies in the future, within the framework provided by the DMMP.

Breaching Lower Granite Dam would not meet the project purpose and need which includes providing navigation to Lewiston, Idaho. Because breaching the dam would not meet the project purpose, this alternative was not considered in the DMMP/EIS. Also see responses to comments 3 and 5 above.

#### Organization

Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

#### Comment 10

*There are other opportunities that may satisfy the Corps goal of particular channel depths besides dredging, such as the idea of "sediment pass through." The Corps should more actively seek out these kinds of alternative avenues.*

#### Response

The Corps has considered sediment pass through, or flushing (both with and without reservoir drawdown) and has determined that it is not a viable alternative to meet the purpose and need.

Final DMMP/EIS

July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

Without drawdown, a spring flushing operation would not develop sufficient velocities within the reservoir to pick up significant quantities of sediment and transport it downstream. With drawdown, the sediment flushing could be effective, but the impact to project operations, as well as project facilities and major support features, would exceed the benefits.

The drawdown of the reservoir of 10 to 15 feet during the annual flood season and smolt outmigration has some potential. One of the major drawbacks of drawing the reservoir down to that degree during the fish outmigration period would be the rendering of the juvenile fish passage system at Lower Granite Dam as unusable. There are two alternatives for fish passage without the juvenile bypass systems, turbines and the spillway.

For turbine passage, the traveling screens could be pulled, and fish would pass through the turbine, with possibly higher than desired mortality rates. In addition, a large number of fish would be trapped in the gatewells with no opportunity for exit, and a great number could eventually die there. Although a lift tank was tested in 1994 for removal of fish from gatewells (Swan et al. 1994), up to 18 would need to be constructed at a cost that may exceed the dredging costs for the 20-year course of action. Another alternative would be to periodically dip gatewells and put fish in trucks for transporting downstream. Gatewell residence time, however also plays a factor in that depending on the gatewell environment, conditions for fish can be detrimental if fish spend too long in there.

If an all spillway route were determined to be the most appropriate passage route, with no powerhouse operation, a large eddy would be set up in the tailrace of the dam. A predator study (Bjorn and Plaskowski 1999) showed that during spill operations, predators in the tailrace of Lower Granite Dam tended to seek out the lower velocity areas (although this study mentioned spill on, versus spill off without regard to powerhouse operations). If an eddy is set up, it has the potential to continually cycle juvenile fish within the eddy and constantly expose them to more predators. Only a few minutes of migration delay were seen in the Ice Harbor Dam tailrace (Eppard et al. 1999) for fish spilled during high and 100% spill scenario, however, some fish that passed during these scenarios do experience longer tailrace residence times (Eppard -NMFS Personal Communication, 2002).

In addition, spawning migrations of fish into Alpowa Creek may be blocked by drawdown operations. Rearing areas important to fall chinook and sturgeon would be rendered less usable if drawdown occurred. Invertebrates that use the Port of Wilma, Centennial Island and other known shallow water rearing areas would be desiccated and would provide little to no benefit to fish rearing in the area either during drawdown or after water up. Bennett demonstrated that after the drawdown event, Smallmouth Bass changed their predation targets, from preying on primarily crayfish to a diet composed of more juvenile salmonids. This was due primarily to the reduction in the number of invertebrate species caused by the drawdown. Because these invertebrate species would be negatively affected, other species that prey on them including White Sturgeon, channel catfish and other predatory species all have the potential to change predation targets and negatively affect salmonid smolts. Disruption of the food web on a repetitive basis would cause overall detrimental effects to the limnological characteristics of the reservoir.

Organization  
Save our Wild Salmon Coalition  
Comment 11

The DEIS falls far short of these strict standards. Instead it presents sweeping generalizations

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

and unsupported assertions, and promises environmental benefits that are either unsupported or actively contradicted by the available science.

#### Response

The proposed habitat creation is supported by established research, the study plan and findings of which were developed and reviewed by a variety of government, tribal, and academic peers. Numerous scientists from federal, state, university and tribal agencies set up the study design in 1987 to ensure it evaluated the effectiveness of habitat creation. These agencies included the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers, U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service, National Marine Fisheries Service, ESSA, Battelle-PNNL, Washington Department of Fisheries, Oregon Department of Fish and Wildlife, University of Idaho, University of Washington, Oregon State University, and the Yakama Indian Nation. The researcher involved with many of the studies was David Bennett, Ph.D., a tenured professor at the University of Idaho. With a multiple-year study, a lead researcher who was a recognized expert in the field, and a study design from the region's leading experts, the resulting science supports the proposed beneficial uses of dredged material.

In their Biological Opinion, NMFS has concurred that the proposed creation of salmon habitat shows promise. The Corps will monitor the success of any habitat creation areas as described in the Monitoring Plan (Appendix M).

Organization  
Save our Wild Salmon Coalition  
Comment 12

For example, the DEIS largely discounts the impacts of the project to ESA-listed fish based on the premise that relatively few fish will be in the river during the time that dredging will actually occur.

#### Response

These issues are addressed in the DMMP/EIS in Appendix F. Fall chinook typically have an ocean type rearing life history and typically outmigrate seaward during the summer as subyearlings. (Trafton et al. 2001). According to Williams and Bjorn 1998, "A small proportion of hatchery and natural subyearling fall chinook salmon residualized and migrated early in spring 1997. However, as with fish released in 1995, the number that overwintered and migrated seaward as yearlings in spring was small and did not affect survival estimates." This indicates that only a small proportion of fall chinook over winter in the reservoirs during some years. Although the Corps has no desire to harm any fish and is attempting to avoid impacts by working in the established work windows, the Corps has determined that proposed dredging and DMMP/EIS could harm some individuals of these listed stocks.

Section 3 of the DMMP/EIS outlined fall chinook behavior and life stages in the project area and determined that proposed activities would likely adversely affect fall chinook salmon by dredging. However, the Corps would be creating a long-term benefit to these salmonids by creating rearing habitat. The DMMP/EIS also addresses Snake River Basin steelhead in Section 3, covering behavior and life stages in the project area and determined that proposed activities would likely adversely affect juvenile fish by dredging. However, the proposed activities would not likely adversely affect adult passage based on the type of dredging involved. In addition, the DMMP/EIS discusses Snake River Basin Spring/Summer-Run Chinook in Section 3, indicating that proposed activities are likely to adversely affect overwintering and rearing fish of these runs.

According to NMFS Biological Opinion (Appendix F), the actions outlined in the DMMP/EIS will not likely jeopardize the existence of any of the listed endangered or threatened species in the

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

Snake or Columbia rivers.

Organization  
Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

Comment 13

*It is not at all clear that impacts will be so short-term that they will not affect fish arriving later.*

Response

Sediments disturbed by dredging are not expected to drift great distances downstream and cover existing fish habitats. In addition, as part of the Reasonable and Prudent Measures (RPMs) set out by the NMFS Biological Opinion, the Corps is directed to assess the habitat that is currently in the reservoir both before and after dredging occurs.

The US Fish and Wildlife Service indicates that there is little evidence that dredging operations actually cause any of the problems for fish attributed to high turbidity (Allen and Hardy, 1980). In fact the criteria of not exceeding 5 NTUs over the background level for turbidity while dredging is relatively conservative. Although turbidity may cause stress, Gregory and Northcote (1993) have shown that moderate levels of turbidity (35-150 NTU) accelerate foraging rates among juvenile chinook salmon, likely because of reduced vulnerability to predators (camouflaging effect).

Organization  
Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

Comment 14

*The DEIS does not explain how sediment plumes will not adversely impact fish habitat downstream as it settles.*

Response

See response to comment 13 above.

Organization  
Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

Comment 15

*Yet the DEIS provides no guidance on what situations might constitute an "emergency," what steps could be taken to avoid one, and what environmental consequences can be expected to follow from dredging during migration season. SOS strongly disagrees that commercial or economic harm can constitute an emergency that should permit dredging during the migration season.*

Response

Section 2.2.4.4 defines what an emergency is and gives several potential situations that would be considered an emergency requiring emergency dredging, consistent with Operation and Maintenance of Army Corps of Engineers Civil Works Projects Involving the Discharge of Dredged or Fill Material into Waters of the U.S. or Ocean Waters (33 CFR 335.7). Any potential emergency situation would likely be caused by high flows moving sediment or rock. The Corps cannot control the flows of tributaries entering the reservoirs. Therefore, the Corps cannot take steps to avoid an emergency other than perhaps the periodic removal of sediment from areas of the navigation channel known to experience shoaling. The environmental effects of performing

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

emergency dredging would depend upon the situation. The Corps would attempt to perform the emergency dredging in a manner that minimizes any adverse effects on the environment as much as possible. The Corps will consult with the National Marine Fisheries Service and the U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service for emergency situations. This consultation will occur as soon as possible, but may occur concurrently with or after completion of the emergency dredging.

Organization  
Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

Comment 16

*The DEIS largely dismisses the potential for dredging to stir up toxic wastes contained in sediments. SOS believes that the risks presented could be far greater than those acknowledged by the DEIS.*

Response

The findings presented in the DMMP/EIS are based on reviews of available sediment data. Analysis prior to dredging will include chemical analysis to identify contaminants if they exist within the sediments to be dredged. The collection and analysis of sediment samples will be done in accordance with a specific Sampling and Analysis Plan that is designed to provide a high probability that significant amounts of chemicals of concern will be identified prior to the start of dredging operations. A monitoring plan is being developed, and is included with the Final DMMP/EIS. Monitoring during dredging will assess whether unacceptable amounts of sediment movement may occur during dredging operations and require that the work be stopped and/or modified to provide additional controls or limit the extent of sediment plumes in the river. While the Corps' intent is to test the sediment and avoid reintroduction of any chemicals of concern into the water column, monitoring will be used to limit the extent of impacts if an unknown "hot spot" is encountered during dredging. See Monitoring Plan (Appendix M).

Organization  
Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

Comment 17

*The Corps should provide much more detailed information, including the results of recent comprehensive sampling and core tests throughout the areas to be dredged.*

Response

Available data that is relevant to the potential dredging activities were considered during the planning process. Section 3.9 of the DMMP/EIS has been revised to provide more detail on how sediment data were used. Detailed data are provided in Appendix H, including the pertinent data from recent sediment sampling. As the sampling and analysis of each area proposed for dredging is completed, that information will be made public as a part of the review process for each specific dredging project.

Organization  
Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

Comment 18

*The Corps should provide more detailed information on how it intends to monitor the dredging to ensure that toxics "hot-spots" don't cause habitat degradation.*

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

**Response**

See response comment 16 above.

**Organization**

Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

**Comment 19**

*The DEIS assumes, without any analysis or support, that in-river disposal will create effective "habitat" for salmon and other species. While SOS supports valid salmon habitat restoration measures, we are concerned that the benefits of in-river disposal are overstated and the risks have been ignored. The DEIS fails to address these concerns or provide any other support for the Corps' conclusion that in-river disposal will benefit fish.*

**Response**

Findings are based upon a multi-year study of creation of habitat. Numerous scientists from federal, state, university and tribal agencies set up the study design in 1987. These agencies include the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers, U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service, National Marine Fisheries Service, ESSA, Battelle-PNNL, Washington Department of Fisheries, Oregon Department of Fish and Wildlife, University of Idaho, University of Washington, Oregon State University, and the Yakama Indian Nation. The researcher involved with many of the studies was David Bennett, Ph.D., a tenured professor at the University of Idaho. With a multiple year study design, a lead researcher independent from the federal government, and a study design from the regions' leading experts, the Corps believes that the science is sound (Web et al 1987).

In addition, the NMFS 2000 Biological Opinion for operation of the Federal Columbia River Power System (FCRPS) indicates that the Corps is supported in these actions. Action 155 states "BPA, working with the Corps will take immediate steps to begin to address these uncertainties by collecting baseline data, improving mainstem reaches in ways that mimic the range and the diversity of historic habitat conditions as much as possible, and monitoring and evaluating the results." For this project, the Corps has met the baseline data gathering through David Bennett's work and is now attempting to mimic the habitat that was in place prior to the hydrosystem completion.

**Organization**

Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

**Comment 20**

*Some provisions for monitoring results and changing direction as required should be included. To the extent that the "Local Sediment Management Group" could constitute such an adaptive management mechanism, much more information on standards needs to be included to ensure careful scrutiny of results and cautious adaptation to protect natural resources. Adaptive strategies linked to monitoring could affect frequency of dredging, minimize costs, and minimize ecological impacts.*

**Response**

As described in the Biological Assessment for Anadromous Fish Species and the Biological Opinion from NMFS (both found in Appendix F), the Corps will implement a number of monitoring plans. These will largely focus on water quality, sediment contamination, and redd distributions. The Corps plans to perform biological monitoring of the disposal areas to ensure that the areas are providing the anticipated food organisms and are being used by target fish species. The Corps also plans to monitor the stability of the embankments created by in-water

Final DMMP/IEIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

disposal to determine if changes need to be made in the construction plans. Results from all of the monitoring will be used to indicate where and how changes need to be made in the disposal plan. The LSMG will be appraised of the results of the monitoring. The LSMG will also be asked to recommend changes based on the monitoring results.

**Organization**

Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

**Comment 21**

*The DEIS fails to discuss potential impacts to the river ecosystem associated with constraining flood waters within levees, rather than letting them spill into floodplains. It is silent on potential aquatic risks associated with construction and maintenance of these structures, which could be anticipated given their proximity to the river.*

**Response**

With respect to the potential ecosystem impacts associated with constraining rivers within levees, the proposed action would constrain no more of the river within levees than the original design capacity. The purpose and need of the DMMP is, in part, to address flow conveyance in Lower Granite during a flood event: flow conveyance is currently affected by the levees that were constructed as an upstream extension of the lock and dam complex.

With regard to the construction of the levee raise and risks to aquatic resources, the proposed levee raise is not anticipated to have significant adverse effects on aquatic resources. Most construction would occur on the existing levee, and the Corps would take all practicable measures to minimize the sedimentation that results from the construction activities. The final design of levee modifications would seek to avoid in-water work to the extent practicable, and the Corps would plan to complete work on the land-side of the levees and minimize work on the river side of the levee. Once the proposed levee raise is constructed, maintenance of the levees would be similar to the program currently in place.

**Organization**

Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

**Comment 22**

*Moreover, the Corps should discuss whether levee construction is even necessary in light of the extensive and highly conservative flood control management available in the upper Snake basin.*

**Response**

The hydrology used in the risk analysis is based on Corps flood control rules and regulations. The hydrology analysis considered upstream flood control management and sedimentation rates. Appendix C presents the details of the Corps' hydrologic analysis. These factors were considered in combination with the Corps' flood control regulations, which apply to projects such as Lower Granite. Further, a risk assessment is a component of the overall hydrology analysis. The risk assessment allowed evaluation of damages prevented by alternatives in comparison with the alternatives' costs. The recommended alternative presented a positive benefit-to-cost ratio.

**Organization**

Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

**Comment 23**

Final DMMP/IEIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

Finally, as noted above, the DEIS fails to disclose that it is highly likely that the proposed three foot levee increase will prove inadequate during the life of this project, and that further expensive increases will be necessary.

**Response**

The Corps analysis utilized best data available, and concluded that further levee raises would not be needed in the economic life time of the Lower Granite Project. Throughout the life of the project (up through the year 2074) the risk of flood damage is significantly decreased by the three-foot levee raise. The need for levee raises will be re-evaluated after 2074 based upon current conditions at that time.

**Organization**

Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

**Comment 24**

[The hydraulic modeling used to determine sedimentation locations, volumes, and rates in this DEIS is inadequate... The Corps originally proposed a two-dimensional model analysis of sediment transport in the Snake and Clearwater Rivers that would have given a more accurate understanding of sedimentation issues. However, the Corps elected to discard that analysis in favor of an inferior one-dimensional model because of time constraints... Additionally, some of the studies are over a decade old, and have not been updated.... Given that this DEIS is essentially driven by sediment transportation issues, SOS objects to use of the one-dimensional study and asks the Corps to delay implementation of a final EIS until appropriate and scientifically sophisticated modeling can be achieved.

**Response**

A one-dimensional model provided results that were valid and appropriate for the scope of this DMMP. Data for a two-dimensional model is not readily available. Further, the uncertainty of the amount and timing of future sediment inflow into the reservoirs outweighs whether a one- or two-dimensional model is used.

**Organization**

Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

**Comment 25**

The DEIS ignores the sweeping range of direct and indirect harms faced by salmon migrating through this region of the Columbia and Snake Rivers.

**Response**

The Corps addressed impacts to migrating salmon in the Lower Snake River Juvenile Salmon Migration Feasibility Study (LSRJS/MFS), which is thoroughly documented in the February 2002 Final Feasibility Report/EIS (FR/EIS). The DMMP/EIS considered the FR/EIS and its documentation of these impacts (see section 1.6), and these findings are incorporated by reference. As stated in the Draft DMMP/EIS cumulative effects are those effects that "...result from the incremental impact of the [proposed] action when added to other past, present, and reasonably foreseeable future actions." The CEQ and EPA provide guidelines on conducting cumulative effects analysis, which the Corps of Engineers consulted in conducting its cumulative effects analysis (CEA) for the Draft DMMP/EIS. CEQ and EPA both provide guidance on setting spatial and temporal parameters for CEA, and acknowledge that, while the geographic boundaries of the CEA may be broader than those used in assessing direct and indirect effects, practical delineations of these boundaries should be established. For the Draft DMMP/EIS, the Corps of Engineers considered past, present, and reasonably foreseeable future events throughout

Final DMMP/EIS

July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Wallula Walla District

the lower Snake River and McNary Reservoir. Consideration of historic events, such as the development, operation, and maintenance of the inland navigation system, is important in establishing the environmental baseline (i.e., affected environment) for evaluation of the DMMP, and are documented in Chapter 3 of the Draft DMMP/EIS. The discussion of cumulative effects analysis has been expanded in the Final DMMP/EIS (Section 4.14) and provides more details on the geographic and temporal scope of the analysis, as well as resource-specific discussion on potential cumulative effects.

CEQ regulations provide further guidance that CEA should consider the effects of the proposed action when added to past, present, and reasonably foreseeable future actions. The Corps of Engineers readily acknowledges the proposed action's potential for additive and/or synergistic effects on environmental resources, but does not anticipate such impacts would occur as a result of the proposed action. As stated in the Draft DMMP/EIS, the proposed action is not anticipated to add to existing or future impacts so as to result in significant environmental effects. In fact, proposed action is anticipated to have some benefits to aquatic resources. Further, the adaptive management scenario proposed in the preferred alternative would provide the flexibility to modify and evaluate specific actions within the framework provided by the DMMP, potentially resulting in even greater benefits (and correspondingly fewer negative effects) than currently anticipated.

**Organization**

Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

**Comment 26**

The DEIS, however, is entirely silent on hydrosystem management and this sweeping range of harms presented to migrating salmon.

**Response**

The LSRJS/MFS addresses system management effects on migrating salmon. The DMMP/EIS considered the LSRJS/MFS and its documentation of these impacts (see section 1.6).

Also see response to comment 25 above.

**Organization**

Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

**Comment 27**

The DEIS's cumulative effects analysis does not add in anyone's evaluation of the risks and benefits of the various alternatives.

**Response**

See response to comment 25 above.

**Organization**

Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

**Comment 28**

The DEIS fails entirely to justify the need for the project.

**Response**

Section 1 of the DMMP/EIS (and in particular, Sections 1.2 and 1.7) provides detailed discussion

Final DMMP/EIS

July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Wallula Walla District

of the purpose and need and justification for dredged material management in the lower Snake River and McNary Reservoir. Section 1.4 provides details on the authorization of the navigation channel in the DMMP study area. The navigation channel within the study area is subject to sedimentation that reduces the channel to less than the Congressionally authorized 14-foot depth. Thus, the Corps has examined a broad range of alternatives to address sedimentation-related concerns for navigation and flow-conveyance, including non-dredging alternatives. The DMMP/EIS is consistent with the requirements of NEPA in stating the purpose and need, describing alternatives, and presenting the evaluation of those alternatives. Also see response to comment 29 below.

**Organization**  
Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

Comment 29

*While the DEIS describes the economic benefits of dredging, it fails to analyze the economic impact of reduced or no dredging. The analysis of the economic costs and benefits turns on a simplistic choice between barging as it exists today, and no barging altogether.*

**Response**

The purpose of this DMMP/EIS is, in part, "to develop and evaluate alternative programs to maintain the authorized navigation channel and certain publicly-owned facilities in the lower Snake River and McNary Reservoirs for the next 20 years." Consideration of reduced maintenance that would result in a change (in depth) to the authorized Federal channel was not considered as a part of the Draft DMMP/EIS. Therefore, no detailed incremental analysis of navigation costs and benefits for different channel conditions was performed. Had the purpose included determining the national economic development plan (NED), a variety of channel depths, both shallower and deeper than the authorized channel, would have been considered. Navigation benefits and dredging costs would have been compared to determine the channel depth that yielded the maximum net economic benefits. Instead the Draft DMMP/EIS performed a benefit analysis on the authorized Federal navigation project to ensure that the project remained economically feasible.

In further response to the issues raised in the comment above, transportation commodity and barge cost data prepared for the Lower Snake River Feasibility Study were used to determine the feasibility of the maintenance dredging proposed and evaluated in the DMMP/EIS. For this analysis two shallower Federal navigation channels, with controlling depths of 13 feet and 12 feet, were assumed to result from termination of maintenance dredging. Grain shipments, representing 78.8% of the commerce on the Snake River for the period of 1987 to 1996, were selected to represent the impacted commerce. Grain barge costs for shipments from the various ports on the Snake River system were developed to reflect light loading to accommodate the shallower channels. Reduced cargo capacity of the standard 3,600-ton grain barge (274 feet long, 42 feet wide, and 13.5 feet draft) with drafts of 12.5 feet and 11.5 feet were determined to be 3,270 tons and 2,950 tons, respectively. The impact of this reduced capacity would be to raise per ton barge costs by 10% and 22%, respectively. The resultant increase in transportation costs for moving the forecast grain shipments from the Snake River in the 20-year period from 2004 to 2024 was compared to the avoided annual cost of maintenance dredging. The result of this analysis, based on 1999 costs, indicated that dredging costs were equal to the estimated increase in barge costs when the channel capacity was reduced by only one foot. However, where channel depths were reduced by two feet, the cost of dredging was about half of the increased cost to barge transportation. In essence, shoaling that reduces the channel depth by one foot represents the "break even" point where maintenance dredging is feasible and cost-effective. While this

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

study was not an exhaustive analysis of the feasibility of reduced channel maintenance dredging. It indicates that dredging was more cost-effective than light loading the present barge equipment. If all waterborne commerce on the Snake River were considered, maintenance dredging of the federal navigation channel would be both feasible and more cost-effective than light-loading barges in the scenario described above, which considers only grain shipments.

**Organization**  
Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

Comment 30

*While SOS is not necessarily opposed to a flexible or adaptive process for making disposal determinations, the Corps has failed to provide any guidance, restrictions or standards for making these determinations. Under the preferred alternative, this group will have virtually uncabined discretion on where and how to make disposal decisions and what standards should apply. SOS urges the Corps to provide greater detail and governing standards on how disposal decisions are to be made.*

**Response**

See Section 1.8 of the DMMP/EIS for a detailed discussion of the role of the LSMG. Ultimately, the Corps will make the determination on what disposal method and location to use. The Corps will take the LSMG's recommendation into consideration when making the decision. When making the decision, the Corps will follow its policy of using the least costly method that meets environmental standards. In addition, all dredged material management actions taken within the framework of the DMMP and with the input of the LSMG will meet regulatory and procedural requirements of state and federal laws and regulations.

**Organization**  
Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

Comment 31

*SOS also urges the Corps to consult with and to include the public, including conservation, fishing and tribal groups, when making disposal decisions. These individual decisions must be the subject of site-specific NEPA analysis and ESA consultation.*

**Response**

The Corps has expanded the list of participants in the LSMG to include non-agency groups such as ports, Tribes, and environmental groups. The LSMG members would be notified in advance of any proposed dredging and have an opportunity to make recommendations on the disposal method and location. As illustrated in Figure 2-7, the Corps plans to follow a series of steps each time a dredging activity is planned. These steps include publishing a public notice prior to the dredging activity, coordinating with NMFS and USFWS, coordinating with the Tribes, and coordinating with the State Historic Preservation Offices. All coordination will be site-specific. The Corps does not plan to prepare an Environmental Assessment or Supplemental EIS each time it dredges. However, the Corps may supplement the DMMP/EIS if there are substantial changes in the plan or impacts.

Also see the response to comment 30 above.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

**Organization**  
Save our Wild Salmon Coalition  
Comment 32

*SOS believes that the entire purpose and need is far too narrowly defined.*

**Response**  
The project purpose and need are consistent with Corps policy and requirements and Congressional authorization.

**Organization**  
Save our Wild Salmon Coalition  
Comment 33

*The purpose and need for this DEIS should be focused more broadly on transportation of products from Lewiston downstream. There are multiple different ways to transport products that don't require the full navigation channel, or even any barge navigation at all. This DEIS should evaluate the relative merits, costs, and environmental risks presented by different transportation regimes, including barge navigation, so that Congress and the public can have a complete picture of the situation.*

**Response**

The issue of finding ways of transporting goods from Lewiston downstream was answered years ago when Congress authorized the construction of the Snake River dams and the establishment of a navigation channel. The costs of alternative methods of transporting products were evaluated (see section 1.7.1). There was strong economic justification for maintaining the existing navigation system.

Also see response to comment 29 above.

**Organization**  
Save our Wild Salmon Coalition  
Comment 34

*However, the Corps has chosen to divorce dam management from dredging and contemplate them in two separate NEPA documents, each of which ignores the issues raised in the other. Clearly, dam management "cannot or will not proceed unless other actions [namely dredging] are taken" concurrently.*

**Response**

Section 1.6 of the DMMP/EIS addresses the relationship of the DMMP/EIS to the Lower Snake River Juvenile Salmon Migration Feasibility Study (Feasibility Study). See the response to comment 3 above. "Dam management" does take place without dredging. For example, dredging is not required to maintain the ability of the Snake River dams and McNary Dam to produce hydropower, which is an authorized project purpose of the dams. However, dam management does come into play when producing hydropower, as modifications to the dams are being proposed to divert juvenile salmon away from the powerhouse.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

**Organization**  
Save our Wild Salmon Coalition  
Comment 35

*In fact, the Corps goes so far as to raise numerous concerns about sedimentation/turbidity issues associated with dam breach, but then ignores the same issues altogether insofar as they relate to the dredging that is necessary in the absence of breach.*

**Response**

Turbidity caused by dredging, as compared to dam breaching, would be localized, minor, and short-term. Conversely, dam breaching would involve large, system-wide turbidity impacts.

Sedimentation and turbidity impacts associated with dredging are addressed in a number of ways including: restricting the time of year during which dredging activities can take place, restricting the methodology for dredging, characterizing the sediments that are to be dredged prior to dredging operations, and monitoring during dredging operations. The restrictions and controls proposed for dredging operations are appropriate for the scope of the proposed actions.

**Organization**  
Save our Wild Salmon Coalition  
Comment 36

*Accordingly, SOS requests that the Corps take the time to address the costs and environmental risks associated with dredging in the final Migration DEIS before a ROD is finalized.*

**Response**

The Lower Snake River Juvenile Salmon Migration Feasibility Study EIS was finalized in February 2002. Section 1.6 of the DMMP/EIS describes the relationship between the DMMP and the Feasibility Study. The findings of the Feasibility Study have been considered in the development of this DMMP/EIS.

The Feasibility Study EIS does discuss operations and maintenance (O & M) costs and impacts associated with dredging. The Existing Systems and Major Improvements Appendix E discusses the costs of dredging. Operations and maintenance annual costs are based on historical records, tabulated and broken out per work breakdown structure and separated into O&M costs for each dam. Minor and major rehabilitation costs, such as costs for navigation locks, spillways, fish transportation, dredging and miscellaneous costs, are included in the O&M cost data. Costs for minor repair are shown as an annual cost based upon an assumed percentage of O&M costs. An additional percentage was used to cover the cost of aging equipment and increased dredging. When minor repairs and routine operation and maintenance costs are combined, the result is the complete cost of operating and maintaining the four lower Snake River dams, except for major rehabilitation of the dam turbine and generator units. Routine operation, maintenance, and minor repair costs are included for the full duration of the economic study. The O&M costs are included in the cost estimate annex to Appendix E of the LSR study.

The Economic Appendix, Section 3.8.4.2 Dam-Related Operation, Maintenance, Repair, Replacement and Rehabilitation discusses avoided costs for dam-related operation, maintenance, repair, replacement and rehabilitation (O,M,R,R&R) that would be incurred under Alternatives 1 through 3 include, but not limited to:

- Approximately \$7.7 million to operate and maintain the dams (i.e., average annual operation and maintenance costs); and

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

- Approximately \$3.1 million to operate and maintain the navigation system (i.e., average annual costs for barge operation and maintenance, dredging and other items related to navigation). ...

The Record of Decision for the Feasibility Study will discuss dredging and is supported by the information located in the Feasibility Study and incorporates information from this study. Historical environmental impacts associated with dredging are references in the Alternative One evaluations as it is the existing systems alternative in the Feasibility Study. Dredging was considered to continue in some fashion and was included in several areas of the Feasibility Study. For example, Appendix C, Water Quality Appendix discusses water quality and cites several studies and investigations linked directly to the Corps dredging authorities and projects, and these predominantly focus on the Snake and Clearwater confluence area. Corps has historically sampled sediments between the Port of Lewiston and the confluence of the Snake and Clearwater River. The Walla Walla District study (Sediment Sampling of Proposed Dredge Sites in the Confluence of the Snake and Clearwater Rivers, Pinza et al., (1992)) tested 19 sites for chlorinated pesticides at port areas on the lower Snake and Columbia rivers. Since the early 1980s, the Walla Walla District monitored sediment prior to dredge operations for a suite of organic compounds. In the sediment analysis studies for 1984 and 1985 for interim dredging (Corps, 1986, 1987), the Corps sampled sediments between the Port of Lewiston and the confluence of the Snake and Clearwater River. In 1990 and 1997 Corps sediment surveys for dredging and individual documents supporting 40 Code of Federal Regulations, Part 230, Section 404(b)(1) evaluations for specific dredge operations. The special tests conducted for this study included collection of sediment samples downstream of the previous sediment samplings. In 1998, the Corps embarked upon its own Dredged Material Management Program study. The products resulting from the endeavor will include a programmatic manual and a regionally approved sediment test framework to address methods and procedures for testing. Another sediment study was repeated in 1999. Prior to the completion of the Feasibility Study document, the Corps evaluated sediments for the proposed fiscal year 2001 confluence dredging in the Lower Granite pool. Results from this investigation can be found in the Feasibility Study and this report. Over a period of 15 years when the Corps dredging teams tested the compounds in the Lower Granite confluence area, there was a steady decrease of PAHs in the sediments of this area. Several factors may have a relationship to this trend and this is discussed in the Feasibility Study. The results of the sediment analysis are summarized below for each parameter and described in detail in Appendix C, Water Quality, Section 3.3 Sediment Quality.

The Feasibility Study also discusses dredging issues in the navigation/transportation section of the EIS. Wheat growers and many industries along the river depend on it to transport their products to market. Many large vessels and barges travel up and down the river daily, requiring channels deep enough for them to navigate (see Section 4.9, Transportation). Dredging to maintain navigation channels affects the hydrology of the river channel and disturbs the channel bottom. It can increase the velocity of the current and the movement of suspended sediments which can scour the bottom and shoreline. Dredging also disturbs sediments that may contain toxic substances that can be harmful to plants and animals. Before dredging, the Corps typically tests for the presence of contaminants.

Additionally, Appendix M of the Feasibility Study EIS, the Fish and Wildlife Coordination Act report, Section 6.1.2.5 Operation at Minimum Operating Pool (MOP)+1 foot (0.3048 m) discusses dredging. The lower Snake River pools have often been operated at the MOP+1 foot (0.3048 m) elevation to provide additional depth for navigation. This has occurred at Lower Granite, Ice Harbor, and Little Goose reservoirs. The Corps has prepared an environmental assessment for dredging of shoals in the Lower Granite and Little Goose pools to provide the

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002  
U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

authorized navigation depth of 14 feet (4.3m). This dredging would allow operation of these pools at MOP. Under the Existing Conditions alternative, this operation would continue until shoaling in the navigation channel again required dredging. Dredging is also discussed in Section 12.1.1.3 Reduction of Predator Habitat.

Dredging has been proposed at several locations in the lower Snake River reservoirs to restore authorized navigation depths. The USFWS has previously recommended to the Corps that dredged material be placed on riprapped areas. This would reduce available smallmouth bass habitat and provide more shallow sand bottomed habitat for fall chinook, as well as potential sites for establishing riparian vegetation. The Corps should investigate the placement of dredged material at selected riprapped shoreline sites. It would likely have to include some vegetation establishment, erosion control matting, or other measures to protect portions of the sites from wave erosion.

Even though the Feasibility Study does discuss costs and environmental impacts, the specifics and details of future dredging operations are analyzed in this Final DMMP/EIS

#### Organization Save our Wild Salmon Coalition Comment 37

*Thus, just like NEPA, the CWA requires the Corps to conduct a comprehensive analysis of the impacts of dredging and levee construction before those projects may proceed. The Corps' failure to do so in this EIS therefore not only violates NEPA, but also the CWA. Only with knowledge in hand can the agency determine what best serves the public interest. This EIS does precisely the opposite.*

#### Response

An assessment of water quality impacts has been included in Section 4.9 of the DMMP/EIS. Throughout implementation of the DMMP, the Corps will comply with applicable water quality regulations and consult with water quality regulatory agencies. The impacts of each dredging activity will be evaluated in accordance with sampling and monitoring plans developed specifically for each dredging site. Each proposed dredging activity and levee construction will be reviewed by appropriate water quality regulatory agencies as part of the Clean Water Act 401 certification process.

#### Organization Save our Wild Salmon Coalition Comment 38

*The Corps must evaluate impacts pursuant to EPA's 404 (b) (1) guidelines, 40 C.F.R. 230. These guidelines require, among many other things, the Corps to determine that an action will not "cause or contribute to significant degradation of the waters of the United States".*

#### Response

A programmatic Section 404(b)(1) evaluation is included in Appendix I of the final DMMP/EIS, and a 404(b)(1) evaluation for the proposed 2002-2003 dredging is included in Appendix N. The Corps will design proposed dredging and disposal activities to avoid or minimize adverse impacts to water quality. For each separate dredge activity the impacts will be evaluated in accordance with sampling and monitoring plans developed specifically for each dredging site. Each proposed dredging activity will be reviewed by appropriate water quality regulatory

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002  
U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

agencies as part of the Clean Water Act 401 certification process. The assessment will ensure that any dredged material management activity will not cause or contribute to significant degradation of the waters of the United States.

**Organization**  
Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

**Comment 39**  
SOS reserves the right to offer comment on that document when it is released and hereby incorporates its comments on that document here. Regardless of the flaws in its NEPA analysis, SOS urges the Corps to conduct its 404(b)(1) analysis to include the rigorous evaluation required by the CWA so that the public and the decision maker may evaluate the Corps' proposal based on a full and accurate accounting of its impacts.

**Response**

See responses to comments 37 and 38 above.

**Organization**  
Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

**Comment 40**  
The BA fails to provide an adequate basis for meaningful consultation with the NMFS, violating the ESA and its implementing regulations. Unfortunately, the poor analysis of the actions proposed, the conclusory statements, and lack of a cumulative effects inquiry in this BA fails for short of the ESA's requirements for biological assessments. The BA is largely a regurgitation of the DEIS, with no additional analysis of the potential impacts to listed salmonids.

**Response**

National Marine Fisheries Service has issued its Biological Opinion based upon the BA. The biological assessment has satisfied NMFS' needs to make an informed decision on the actions that were proposed, consistent with the requirements of the Endangered Species Act.

**Organization**  
Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

**Comment 41**  
In addition, the baseline of the current habitat for listed salmonids in the project area is not discussed. A thorough discussion of the impacts of current management practices is a necessary and useful starting point for an adequate BA.

**Response**

Section 3 (Affected environment) of the DMMP/EIS discusses the history and nature of the study area ranging from sediment quality to species present to water quality. In addition, Appendix K discusses the habitat preference of fall chinook salmon. Appendix F, Plate F-1 indicates the general depths of the disposal locations. Knowing the depths and substrate preferred by fall chinook, the depths of the proposed disposal areas, and the estimated deposition of silt in the lower reservoir, it is understood that the current conditions in the downstream reaches of the Lower Granite Reservoir are not conducive for the preferred rearing habitat for fall chinook. Any improvements that can be made to improve habitat diversity and mimic what existed prior to inundation will benefit the fish using Lower Granite Reservoir.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

**Organization**  
Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

**Comment 42**

The DEIS and the BA fail to fully address the degradation of critical habitat associated with dredging. The BA largely dismisses critical habitat considerations, however, simply because listed species will (for the most part) not be present in the area during dredging. See App. F, F-34. The presence or absence of listed species, however, is hardly the only relevant factor to consider in a critical habitat analysis.

**Response**

Critical habitat is discussed in Appendix K. The primary dredging areas are in the main channel near the confluence of the Snake and Clearwater rivers. Although most endangered or threatened salmonids use this area primarily as a migratory corridor, some fish including fall chinook and steelhead may rear in this area year round. However, because most of the proposed dredging area is in the main channel of the river, fewer fish use this area as rearing habitat, as most habitat preferences are oriented along shorelines. Because most shoreline areas are not intended for dredging, but are intended for habitat creation by disposal, the DMMP/EIS indicates that beneficial use of dredged material will have a net benefit on critical habitat for fall chinook. The National Marine Fisheries Service indicates, "The NMFS has determined that the effects of the proposed actions will not jeopardize the continued existence of endangered SR sockeye, threatened SRP chinook, threatened SRSS chinook, threatened MCR steelhead, endangered UCRS chinook, endangered UCR steelhead, or threatened MCR steelhead or result in the adverse modification or destruction of their Critical Habitat. The determination of no jeopardy is based upon the current status of the species, the environmental baseline for the action area, and the effects of the proposed actions."

**Organization**  
Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

**Comment 43**

Further, there is a dearth of analysis on the over-wintering of sub-yearling fall chinook in the impacted area or fall chinook spawning in the tailraces that will be dredged.

**Response**

Fall chinook life history and occurrence in the project area is discussed in detail in Section 3.1 of the DMMP/EIS, in Appendix F, pages F41-44 and in Appendix K, pages K3-7. Research from regionally recognized experts has been cited on more than 20 instances. Spawning in the tailraces of the dams was studied for 4 years, determining where spawning was possible and if fish were spawning in those locations. Fall chinook typically rear along shorelines, and mainstem channel dredging is not expected to impact these fish. However, Easterbrook found sub-yearling chinook in the backwaters of McNary Reservoir during the late-winter and early-spring (1995). It is not known if there will be any impact to fish using boat basins or irrigation intakes. These areas are typically not preferred by sub-yearling chinook based on velocity and substrate characteristics. As part of the monitoring plan outlined in the NMFS Biological Opinion for the DMMP, one of the reasonable and prudent measures under section C.2.5, includes examining the backwater habitats in the proposed dredging areas prior to dredging to determine the spatial and temporal distributions of rearing salmonids, and habitat use. However, in the BA the Corps has stated that dredging and dredged material management will likely adversely affect fall chinook because of these data collected by the state of Washington.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

**Organization**  
Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

**Comment 44**

*The document (DEIS) minimizes or ignores much of the guidance outlined in these documents (recent documents serving as a basis for salmon recovery in the Columbia Basin) This is especially clear in respect to the Federal Caucus' document, "Conservation of Columbia Basin: Salmon Recovery Strategy." The DEIS ignores the issue of sustainability.*

**Response**

The consistency with the Salmon Recovery Strategy is included in the habitat efforts covering three areas: tributary streams; the estuary, and the mainstem rivers. Efforts to improve habitat in the mainstem rivers include creating habitat areas for fish. While dredging is not expected to negatively impact the Critical Habitat for endangered species (NMFS Biological Opinion 2002), it is expected to increase habitat for fall chinook. This technique, backed up by many years of research dating back to 1986, and a Reasonable and Prudent Measure in the BIOP to examine the continued viability of test disposal sites and newly created disposal sites, is directly in accordance with the Salmon Recovery Strategy.

**Organization**  
Save our Wild Salmon Coalition

**Comment 45**

*In the Corps' analysis of the socio-economic effects of the proposed dredging, there is no analysis of the costs to the fishing communities for going ahead with this project. Section 4.g at p.51. A complete analysis would include effects to both local sportfishing and down river commercial fishing communities.*

**Response**

The proposed action, which includes the proposed beneficial use of dredged materials and the measures outlined in NMFS' Biological Opinion, would not significantly impact anadromous fisheries (see Appendix F). Dredging and dredged material management, as proposed in the DMMP, would have temporary, minor effects on fish resources, and may have notable benefits to anadromous fishes through creation of favorable habitats. In addition, maintaining boat basins would allow for continued boat-based recreational fishing.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

|                                 |                          |                          |                          |
|---------------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|
| First Name:                     |                          | Last Name:               |                          |
| Mark                            |                          | Sabino                   |                          |
| Phone:                          |                          | Email:                   |                          |
| 505-758-7728                    |                          | msabino@cedar-rapids.com |                          |
| Company:                        |                          |                          |                          |
| Address 1:                      |                          | 511 3rd St               |                          |
| Address 2:                      |                          |                          |                          |
| City:                           |                          | Status: ZIP:             |                          |
| Cedar Rapids                    |                          | N/A 52403                |                          |
| Created On:                     |                          | Form Type:               |                          |
| 12/13/01 11:22:19 AM            |                          | E-mail                   |                          |
| Status Of Order:                |                          | Ordered Date:            |                          |
| Entire Report on CD:            |                          |                          |                          |
| Paper copy of Main Report ONLY: |                          |                          |                          |
| Appendices                      |                          |                          |                          |
| A                               | <input type="checkbox"/> | E                        | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| B                               | <input type="checkbox"/> | F                        | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| C                               | <input type="checkbox"/> | G                        | <input type="checkbox"/> |
| D                               | <input type="checkbox"/> | H                        | <input type="checkbox"/> |
|                                 | <input type="checkbox"/> | I                        | <input type="checkbox"/> |
|                                 | <input type="checkbox"/> | J                        | <input type="checkbox"/> |
|                                 | <input type="checkbox"/> | K                        | <input type="checkbox"/> |
|                                 | <input type="checkbox"/> | L                        | <input type="checkbox"/> |
|                                 | <input type="checkbox"/> | M                        | <input type="checkbox"/> |
|                                 | <input type="checkbox"/> | N                        | <input type="checkbox"/> |

Dear Sir,

Very soon the changed material be placed on the North side of Cedar Rapids State Park. It would allow that side of the Park for visitors and swimmers. There is currently no beach on the water from CR to the dam. With the exception on the main state island, which was made by dredging.

Thank you  
Mark Sabino

CD/MP Comment

Commenter  
Mark Babino  
Comment 1

*Why can't the dredged material be placed on the north side of Chief Timothy State Park?*

**Response**

The river channel by Silcott Island (at Chief Timothy State Park) is already constricted by the presence of the island. Adding fill material in this area would further constrict the channel and may contribute to higher water surface profiles upstream in both the Snake and Clearwater rivers at Lewiston. This could increase the chance of flood damages if floodwaters approach the top of the Lewiston levees during high runoff flood events. Additionally, dredged material deposited on the north side of the island would be subject to higher velocity flow conditions and would not stay in place unless it were protected by riprap or a cobble blanket.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

O-135

Thanks!  
Larry J. Garwood

Commenter  
Larry Gannon  
Comment 1

*I suggest/request that forming small stream beds along the reservoir, either on the existing shore line or using the dredged material be considered.*

**Response**

This idea has potential and could be considered under the beneficial use of dredged material, primarily the cobble and gravel that would be removed from the tailrace areas downstream from some of the dams. The best potential may be for spawning channels for Snake River fall chinook. Juveniles of this species typically outmigrate before warm temperatures in the summer could cause problems with fish mortality. The extended periods of rearing for spring/summer chinook, sockeye, coho and steelhead typically require a cooler environment than would be available in the Snake River Canyon.

Artificial spawning channels have been created in various areas of the Columbia River Basin and have had mixed success. An artificial spawning channel was created at the Wells hatchery for summer and fall chinook salmon, but showed very poor results for spawning according to hatchery personnel queried in 1993. However, in the lower Columbia River downstream from Bonneville Dam, there is a man-made spawning channel that is successfully used for spawning by Chum Salmon (WDFW).

One of the major factors affecting the success of salmon spawning is what is known as hyporheic flow, or flow coming up through the gravel, which helps to incubate eggs. (Geist 1998) Where there are natural seeps and springs or through gravel flow (as in the Hanford Reach), adult fish are attracted to those locations for redd building, and high survival of eggs during incubation is thought to be typical. Repeating this in a location where there is not through gravel flow, where artificial flow would have to be engineered, would be a difficult task and possibly cost prohibitive. However, locating a spawning area where water pumps already exist (e.g. an HMU), could reduce costs and may provide a water supply to the artificial channel. In addition, investigations into possible freeze up of these channels during the winter would need to be investigated.

Final DMMP/EIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District

Draft Dredged Material Management Plan and  
Environmental Impact Statement  
McLary Reservoir and  
Lower Snake River Reservoirs

COMMENT CARD  
(PLEASE PRINT)

NAME Mr. M. Stack Whitehill

ADDRESS 1636 S. Stevens Crest Loop

CITY Clatskanie, OR

STATE OR

ZIP 97103

PHONE ( ) 325-4920

DATE 12/17/01

REMARKS: The Addressed Reservoirs

are a great natural resource

for the Lewis and Clark

Centennial plus the Columbia

lies along the Columbia

DEPARTMENT OF THE ARMY  
WALLA WALLA DISTRICT CORPS OF ENGINEERS  
C/O DREDGED MATERIAL MANAGEMENT PLAN  
201 NORTH THIRD AVENUE  
WALLA WALLA WA 99302-1878



REMARKS (Continued) River. I fear the dredging project will  
deplete the migration of the up river and down river  
steelhead and salmon. The dams have caused  
enough of a problem and I am opposed  
to any projects that will reduce the number  
of these fish in the future. Furthermore, I am  
not convinced the benefits of the dams are  
worth the problems they create.



Commenter's Name  
Patrick Whitehill

Comment 1

*I fear the dredging project will deter the migration of the up river and down river steelhead and salmon.*

**Response**

During the dredging operation, the Corps would make every effort logistically possible to avoid salmon and steelhead individuals and runs. Some fish will be difficult to avoid, but the dredging technique that the Corps has proposed (clamshell) has the least potential of capturing fish. The amount of turbidity and contaminants is not expected to be a problem for most fish during the dredging periods. Dredging the channel to a depth of 16 feet is not expected to significantly change the hydraulics around the confluence area and thus not the survivability of adults or juvenile fish as they migrate through. The Corps is not proposing to dredge a bank-to-bank template in an attempt to avoid removing the fish habitat along the shorelines surrounding the navigation channel.

With beneficial use of disposal material and enhancing habitat, the Corps expects to increase the survivability of salmon smolts as they grow and outmigrate, with the anticipated result of increasing runs of some salmon stocks.

Final DAMPEIS  
July 2002

U.S. Army Corps of Engineers  
Walla Walla District